

*The Contents of this Booke.*

- 1 **A**N Act for the Vniiformity of Common Prayer.
- 2 A Proclamation for the Authorizing of the same.
- 3 A Preface.
- 4 Of Ceremonies, why some be abolished, and some retained.
- 5 The order how the Psalter is appointed to be read.
- 6 The order how the rest of holy Scripture is appointed to be read.
- 7 Proper Psalmes and Lessons at Morning and Euening Prayer for Sundayes, and certaine Feasts and dayes.
- 8 The Table for the order of the Psalmes to be said at Morning and Euening Prayer.
- 9 An Almanacke.
- 10 The Table and Kalender for Psalmes and Lessons, with necessary Rules appertaining to the same.
- 11 The order for Morning and Euening prayer throughout the yeere.
- 12 The Letany.
- 13 The Collects, Epistles, and Gospels, to be vsed at the Ministratiō of the holy Communion throughout the yeere.
- 14 The order of the Ministratiō of the holy Communion.
- 15 Baptisme both publike and priuate.
- 16 Confirmation, where also is a Catechisme for children.
- 17 Matrimonie.
- 18 Visitation of the sicke.
- 19 The Communion of the sicke.
- 20 Buriall.
- 21 The thanksgiuing of women after childbirth.
- 22 A commination against sinners, with certaine praiers to be vsed diuers times in the yeere.



AN ACT FOR THE VNIFORMITIE  
of COMMON PRAYER, and SERVICE  
in the CHVRCH, and administration of the  
SACRAMENTS.



Here at the death of our late Soueraigne Lord, King Edward the first, there remained one vniforme order of Common Service and Prayer, and of the Administration of Sacraments, Rites, and Ceremonies in the Church of England, which was set forth in one Booke, intituled, The Booke of Common Prayer, and Administration of Sacraments, and other Rites and Ceremonies in the Church of England, authorised by Act of Parliament, holden in the first and sixt yeeres of our said late Soueraigne Lord, King Edward the sixt, intituled, An Act for the vniformitie of Common Prayer, and administration of the Sacraments: the which was repealed and taken away by Act of Parliament, in the first yeere of the reigne of our late Soueraigne Lady, Queene Mary, to the great decay of the due honour of God, and discomfort to the Professors of the truth of Christs Religion.

Bee it therefore enacted by the authority of this present Parliament, that the said Statute of repeale, and every thing therein contained, onely concerning the said Booke, and the Service, administration of Sacraments, Rites, and Ceremonies, contained or appointed, in, or by the said Booke, shalbe void and of none effect, from, and after the Feast of the Nativity of Saint Iohn Baptist next coming. And that the said Booke, with the order of Service, and of the administration of Sacraments, Rites, and Ceremonies, with the alteration and additions therein added and appointed by this Statute, shall stand, and be, from, and after the said feast of the Nativity of Saint Iohn Baptist, in full force and effect, according to the tenor and effect of this Statute: any thing in the foresaid Statute of repeale to the contrary notwithstanding.

And further bee it enacted by the Queenes Highnesse, with the assent of the Lords and Commons of this present Parliament assembled and by the authority of the same, that all and singular Ministers, in any Cathedral or Parish Church, or other place within this Realme of England, Wales, and the Marches of the same, or other the Queenes Dominions, shall from and after the feast of the Nativity of S. Iohn Baptist next coming, bee bounden to say and vte the Mattens, Euen-song, celebration of the Lords Supper, and administration of each of the Sacraments, and all other common and open Prayer, in such order and forme as is mentioned in the said Booke, so authorized by Parliament in the said fift and sixt yeeres of the reigne of King Edward the sixt, with one alteration or addition of certaine Lessons to bee vied on every Sunday in the yeere, and the forme of the Letany altered and corrected, and two sentences onely added in the delivery of the Sacrament to the Communicants, and none other, or otherwise. And that if any manner of Parson, Vicar, or other whatsoever Minister, that ought or should sing or say Common prayer mentioned in the said Booke, or minister the Sacraments, from and after

the Feast of the Nativity of S. Iohn Baptist next coming, refuse to vse the said Common Prayers, or to minister the Sacraments in such Cathedral or Parish Church, or other places, as he should vse to minister the same, in such order and forme as they bee mentioned and set forth in the said Booke, or shall wilfully or obstinately standing in the same, vse any other Rite, Ceremony, Order, Forme, or manner of celebrating of the Lords Supper openly or priuily, or Mattens, Euen-song, administration of the Sacraments, or other open prayers, then is mentioned and set forth in the said Booke (Open prayer in and thoroughout this Act, is meant that Prayer which is for other to come vnto or heare, either in common Churches or priuate Chappels, or Oratories, commonly called, The Service of the Church) or shall preach, declare, or speake any thing in the derogation, or deprauing of the said Booke, or any thing therein contained, or of any part thereof, and shall bee thereof lawfully convicted, according to the Lawes of this Realme, by verdict of twelue men, or by his owne confession, or by the notorious evidence of the fact, shall lose and forfeit to the Queenes Highnesse, her Heires and Successors, for his first offence, the profits of all his Spirituall Benefices or Promotions, coming or arising in one whole yeere next after his conviction: And also that the person so convicted, shall for the same offence suffer imprisonment by the space of sixe moneths, without Baile or Mainprise. And if any such person, once commit of any offence concerning the premises, shall after his first conviction, offend, and bee thereof in forme aforesaid lawfully convicted: that then the same person shall for his second offence suffer imprisonment by the space of one whole yeere, and also shall therefore be deprived of all his Spirituall promotions. And that it shall bee lawfull to all Patrons or Donors of all and singular the same Spirituall promotions, or of any of them, to present or collate to the same, as though the person or persons so offending were dead. And that if any such person or persons, after he shall be twice convicted in forme aforesaid, shall offend against any of the premises the third time, and shall be thereof in forme aforesaid lawfully convicted: that then the person so offending, and convicted the third time, shall be deprived of all his Spirituall promotions, and also shall suffer imprisonment during his life.

And if the person that shall offend and be convicted in forme aforesaid, concerning any of the premises, shall not bee Beneficed, nor haue any Spirituall promotion: that then the same person so offending and convicted, shall for the first offence suffer imprisonment during one whole yeere next after his said conviction, without Baile or Mainprise. And if any such person, not haue any Spirituall promotion, after his first conviction, shall offend in any thing concerning the premises, and shall in forme aforesaid bee thereof lawfully convicted: that then the same person shall for his second offence suffer imprisonment during his life.

And it is ordained and enacted by the authority

## An Act for the Uniformity of Common Prayer.

Soonest, that if any person or persons whatsoever, after the said feast of the Nativity of S. Iohn Baptist next coming, shall in any Enterludes, Playes, Songs, Rimes, or by other open wordes, declare or speake any thing in the derogation, depraving, or despising of the same Booke, or of any thing therein contained, or any part thereof, or shall by open fact, deed, or by open threatning, compell, or cause, or otherwise procure, or maintaine any Parson, Vicar, or other Minister in any Cathedral, or Parish Church, or in Chappell, or in any other place, to sing or say any Common & open prayer, or to minister any Sacrament, other wise, or in any other manner and forme then is mentioned in the said Booke, or that by any of the said meanes, shall unlawfully interrupt or let any Parson, Vicar, or other minister in any Cathedral or Parish Church, Chappell, or any other place, to sing or say Common & open prayer, or to minister the Sacraments, or any of them, in such manner and forme as is mentioned in the said Booke: that then every such person being thereof lawfully convicted in forme abovesaid, shall forfeite to the Queene our Soueraigne Lady, her heires and successors, for the first offence an hundred markes. And if any person or persons, being once convicted of any such offence, either once offend against any of the last recited offences, and shall in forme aforesaid be thereof lawfully convicted: that then the same person so offending and convicted, shall for the second offence forfeit to the Queene our Soueraigne Lady her heires and successors, foure hundred markes. And if any person, after he in forme aforesaid, shall have been twice convicted of any offence concerning any of the last recited offences, shall offend the third time, and be thereof in forme abovesaid lawfully convicted: that then every person so offending and convicted, shall for his third offence, forfeit to our Soueraigne Lady the Queene, all his goods and chattels, and shall suffer imprisonment during his life. And if any person or persons, that for his first offence concerning the premises, shall be convicted in forme aforesaid, doe not pay the summe to be payd by vertue of his conviction, in such manner and forme as the same ought to be payd within fixe weekes next after his conviction: that then every person so convicted, and so not paying the same, shall for the same first offence, instead of the said summe, suffer imprisonment by the space of fixe moneths, without baile or mainprize. And if any person or persons, that for his second offence concerning the premises, shall be convicted in forme aforesaid, doe not pay the said summe to be paid by vertue of his conviction and this statute, in such manner and forme as the same ought to be paid, within six weekes next after his said second conviction: that then every person so convicted and not paying the same, shall for the same second offence, in the stead of the said summe, suffer imprisonment during twelve moneths, without baile or mainprize. And that from and after the said Feast of the Nativity of Saint Iohn Baptist next coming, all and every person and persons inhabiting within this Realme, or any other the Queenes Maiesties dominions, shall diligently and faithfully, having no lawfull or reasonable excuse to be absent, endeavour themselves to resort to their Parish Church or Chappell accustomed, or vpon reasonable let thereof, to some vsuall place where common prayer and such Service of God shall be used in such time of let, vpon every Sunday, and other daies ordained & used to be kept as holy dayes: and then and there to abide orderly and soberly, during the time of Common prayer, preachings, or other Service of God there to be used or ministered, vpon paine

of punishment by the Censures of the Church: And alle vpon paine that every person so offending, shall forfeit for every such offence twelve pence, to be leuied by the Churchwardens of the Parish, where such offence shall be done, to the use of the poore of the same Parish, of the goods, lands, and tenements of such offender, by way of distresse. And for due execution hereof, the Queenes most excellent Maiesty, the Lordes Temporall, and all the Commons in this present Parliament assembled, doeth in Gods Name earnestly require and charge all the Archbishops, Bishops, and other Ordinaries, that they shall endeavour themselves to the uttermost of their knowledges, that the due and true execution hereof, may be had throughout their Diocesse and charges, as they will answer before God, for such evils and plagues wherewith Almighty God may iustly punish his people for neglecting his good & wholesome Law. And for the authoritie in this behaue, Be it further enacted by the authoritie aforesaid, That all and singular the same Archbishops, Bishops, and all other their Officers, exercising Ecclesiasticall iurisdiction, as well in place exempt as not exempt, within their Diocesse, shall have full power and authority by this Act, to reforme, correct, and punish by Censures of the Church, all and singular persons, which shall offend within any their Iurisdiccions or Diocesse, after the said feast of the Nativity of Saint Iohn Baptist next coming, against this Act and Statute: any other Law, Statute, Priviledge, Libertie, or Prouision heretofore made, had or suffered to the contrary notwithstanding.

And it is ordained and enacted by the authoritie aforesaid, that all and every Iustice of Oyer and Determiner, or Iustices of Assise, shall have full power and authoritie in euery of their open and generall Sessions, to enquire, heare, and determine all, and all manner of offences that shall be committed or done contrary to any article contained in this present Act, within the limits of the Commission to them directed, and to make proccesse for the execution of the same, as they may doe against any person being indicted before them of trespassse, or lawfully convicted thereof.

Provided alwayes, and be it enacted by the authoritie aforesaid, that all and every Archbishop & Bishop, shall or may at all time and times at his liberty and pleasure, joyne and associate himselfe, by vertue of this Act, to the said Iustices of Oyer and Determiner or to the said Iustices of Assise, at euery of the said open and generall Sessions to be holden in any place within his Diocesse, for and to the enquiry, hearing and determining of the offences aforesaid.

Provided also, and be it enacted by the authoritie aforesaid, That the Bookes concerning the said Service, shall at the costes and charges of the Parishioners of euery Parish and Cathedral Church, be attained and gotten before the said Feast of the Nativity of S. Iohn Baptist next following: and that all such Parishes and Cathedral Churches, or other places where the said bookes shall be attained and gotten, before the said feast of the Nativity of Saint Iohn Baptist, shall within three weekes next after the said bookes so attained and gotten, vie the said Service, and put the same in vie according to this Act.

And be it further enacted by the authoritie aforesaid, that no person or persons shall bee at any time hereafter impeached, or otherwise molested, or for any of the offences aboue mentioned, hereafter to be committed or done contrary to this Act, unless he or they so offending, be thereof indicted at the next

## An Act for the Vniformity of Common Prayer.

generall Sessions to be holden before any such Iustices of Oyer & Determiner, or Iustices of Assise, next after any offence committed or done, contrary to the tenor of this Act.

Provided alwayes, and be it ordained and enacted by the authority aforesaid, that all and singular Lords of the Parliament, for the third offence about mentioned, shalbe tryed by their Peeres,

Provided also, and be it ordained and enacted by the authority aforesaid, that the Maior of London, and all other Maiors, Bayliffes, and other head Officers, of all and singular Cities, Boroughs, and Towns Corporate, within this Realme, Wales, and the Marches of the same, to the which Iustices of Assise doe not commonly repaire, shall haue full power and authority by vertue of this Acte, to enquire, heare, and determine the offences abovesaid, and euery of them, yecrely within sixtene dayes after the Feasts of Easter and Saint Michael the Archangel, in like maner and forme as Iustices of Assise, and Oyer, and Determiner may doe.

Provided alwayes, and be it ordained and enacted by the authority aforesaid, That all and singular Archbishops and Bishops, and euery of their Chancellors, Commissaries, Archdeacons, and other Ordinaries hauing any peculiar Ecclesiasticall iurisdiction, shall haue full power and authoritie by vertue of this Act, aswell to enquire in their Visitation, Synods, or elsewhere within their iurisdiction, at any other time and place, to take accusations and informations of all and euery the things about mentioned, done, committed or perpetrated within the limits of their iurisdiction and authoritie, and to punish the same by admonition, Excommunication, sequestration, or deprivation, or other Censures and Processes, in like forme as heretofore hath bene vsed in like cases by the Queenes Ecclesiasticall Lawes,

Provided alwayes, and be it enacted, that whosoever person offending in the premises, shall for the first offence receiue punishment of the Ordinarie, hauing a testimoniall thereof vnder the said Ordinaries seale, shall not for the same offence elsfoones be convicted before the Iustices: and likewise, receiving for the said first offence punishment by the Iustices, hee shall not for the same offence elsfoones receiue punishment of the Ordinarie: any thing contained in this Acte to the contrary, notwithstanding.

Provided alwayes, and be it enacted, that such ornaments of the Church, and of the ministers thereof, shall be retained, and be in vse, as was in this Church of England by the authority of Parliament in the second yere of the reigne of King Edward the sixth, vntill other order shall be therein taken by authoritie of the Queenes Maiestie, with the aduise of her Commissioners, appointed and authorized vnder the great Seale of England for causes Ecclesiasticall, or of the Metropolitane of this Realme. And also that if there shall happen any contempt or irreuerence to be vsed in the Ceremonies or Rites of the Church, by the misusing of the orders appointed in this Booke: the Queenes Maiestie may by the like aduise of the said Commissioners, or Metropolitane, ordaine and publish such further Ceremonies or Rites, as may bee most for the aduancement of Gods glory, the edifying of his Church, and the due reuerence of Christs holy mysteries and Sacraments.

And bee it further enacted by the authoritie aforesaid, that all Lawes, Statutes, and Ordinances, wherein or whereby any other Service, Administration of Sacraments, or Common prayer is limited, established, or set forth to bee vsed within this Realme, or any other the Queenes Dominions and Countreys, shall from henceforth vtterly be void, and of none effect.



¶ By the King.

¶ A Proclamation for the authorizing an vniformitie  
of the Booke of Common Prayer to bee vsed  
throughout the Realme.

**A**lthough it cannot bee vnknown to Our Subjects by the former Declarations we haue published, what Our purposes and proceedings haue been in matters of Religion since Our coming to this Crowne: Yet the same being now by Us reduced to a settled forme, Wee haue occasion to repeate somewhat of that which hath passed: And now at Our very first entry into the Realme, being entertained and importuned with Informations of sundry Ministers, complaining of the errors and imperfections of the Church here, as well in matter of Doctrine, as of Discipline: Although We had no reason to presume that things were so far amiss, as was pretended, because We had seene the Kingdome vnder that forme of Religion which by Law was established in the dayes of the late Queene of famous memorie, blessed with a peace and prosperitie, both extraordinary and of many yeeres continuance (a strong euidence that God was therewith well pleased,) Yet because the importunitie of the Complainers was great, their affirmations vehement, and the zeale wherewith the same did seeme to be accompanied, very specious: We were moued thereby to make it Our occasion to discharge that duety which is the chiefest of all Kingly duties, that is, to settle the affaires of Religion, and the Service of God before their owne. Which while We were in hand to doe, as the contagion of the sicknesse reigning in Our citie of London and other places, would permit an assembly of persons meet for that purpose; Some of those who misliked the state of Religion here established, presuming more of Our intents then euer Wee gaue them cause to doe, and transported with humour, began such proceedings, as did rather raise a scandall in the Church, then take offence away. For both they vsed formes of publike seruing of God not heere allowed, held assemblies without Authority, and did other things carrying a very apparant shew of Sedition, more then of Zeale: whom We restrained by a former Proclamation in the moneth of October last, and gaue intimation of the conference We intended to bee had with as much speede as conueniently could bee, for the ordering of those things of the Church, which accordingly followed in the moneth of Ianuary last at Our Honour of Hampton Court, where before Our Selfe, and Our Primate Councell were assembled many of the grauest Bishops and Prelates of the Realme, and many other learned men, as well of those that are conformable to the State of the Church established, as of those that dissented. Among whom what Our paines were, what Our patience in hearing and replying, and what the indifferencie and vprightnesse of Our iudgement in determining, We leaue to the report of those who heard the same, contenting our Selfe with the sinceritie of Our owne heart therein. But We cannot conceale, that the successe of that Conference was such, as happeneth to many other things, which mouing great expectation before they be entred into, in their issue produce small effects. For Wee found mighty and belement Informations supported with so weak and slender proofes, as it appeareth vnto Us and Our Councell, that there was no cause why any change should haue beene at all in that which was most impugned, the booke of Common Prayer, containing the forme of the publike Service of God heere established, neither in the doctrine which appeared



A Proclamation for the Vniformity of Common Prayer.

peared to be sincere, nor in the formes and Rites which were iustified out of the practise of the Primitive Church. Notwithstanding, wee thought meet, with consent of the Bishops and other learned men there present, That some small things might rather bee explained then changed, nor that the same might not very well haue bene borne with by men, who would haue made a reasonable construction of them: but for that in a matter concerning the Service of God Wee were nice, or rather iea- lous, that the publique forme thereof should be free not onely from blame, but from suspicion, so as neither the com- mon Adversary should haue aduantage to wrest ought therein contained, to o- ther sense then the Church of England intendeth, nor any troublesome or igno- rant person of this Church bee able to take the least occasion of cauill against it: And for that purpose gaue forth Our Commission vnder Our great Seale of England, to the Archbishop of Canterbury and others, according to the forme which the Lawes of this Realme in like case prescribe to be vied, to make the said Explanation, and to cause the whole Booke of Common prayer, with the same Explanation, to be newly printed. Which being now done, and established anew after so se- rious a deliberation, although Wee doubt not, but all our Subjects both Ministers and others, will receive the same with such reverence as appertai- neth, and conforme themselves there- unto euery man in that which him con- cerneth: Yet haue Wee thought it ne- cessary, to make known by Proclama- tion Our authorizing of the same, And to require & enioyne all men, aswell Ec- clesiasticall as Tempozall, to conforme themselves vnto it, and to the practise thereof, as the onely publique forme of seruing God, established and allowed to be in this Realme. And the rather, for that all the learned men who were there present, aswell of the Bishops as others, promised their conformitie in the practise of it, onely making suit to As, that some few might bee bozne with for a time.

Wherefore Wee require all Archbi- shops, Bishops, and all other publique Ministers, aswell Ecclesiasticall as Ciuill, to doe their duties in causing the same to be obeyed, and in punishing the offenders according to the Lawes of the Realme heretofore established, for the authorizing of the said Booke of Common prayer. And Wee thinke it also necessary, that said Archbishops and Bishops, doe each of them in his Province and Diocesse take order, That euery parish do procure to them- selues within such time as they shall thinke good to limite, one of the said bookes so explained. And last of all, Wee doe admonish all men, that hereafter they shall not expect nor attempt any farther alteration in the Common and publique forme of Gods Service, from this which is now established, for that neither wil Wee giue way to any to pre- sume, that Our obne iudgement ha- uing determined in a matter of this weight, shall be swaied to alteration by the trifolous suggestions of any light spirit: neither are Wee ignorant of the inconueniences that doe arise in Go- uernment, by admitting inuouation in things once settled by mature delibera- tion: And how necessary it is to vse con- stancie in the vpholding of the publique Determinations of States, for that such is the inquietnesse and vnstedfast- nesse of some dispositions, affecting e- uery yere new formes of things, as if they should be followed in their in- constancie, would make all actions of States ridiculous and contemptible: whereas the steadfast maintaining of things by good aduice established, is the weale of all Common-wealths.

Given at Our Palace of Westminster, the 5. day of March, in the first yere of Our reigne of Eng- land, France and Ireland, and of Scotland the seuen and thirtieth.

God save the King.

## THE PREFACE.

**T**here was neuer any thing by the writ of man so we I deuised, or so sure established, which in continuance of time hath not bene corrupted-as (among other things) it may plainly appeare by the Common prayers in the Church, commonly called Divine seruice. The first originall and ground where of, if a man would search out by the ancient Fathers, hee shall finde that the same was not ordained, but of a good purpose, and for a great aduancement of godlinesse. For they so ordered the matter, that the whole Bible (or the greatest part thereof) should be read ouer once e- uery yeere, intending thereby that the Clergie, and specially such as were Ministers of the Congrega- tion, should (by often reading and meditation of Gods word) be stirred vp to godlinesse themselves, and be more able to exhort others by wholesome doctrine, and to confute them that were aduersaries to the truth. And further, that the people, by daily hearing of holy Scripture read in Church, should continually profite more and more in the know- ledge of God, and bee the more inflamed with the use of his true Religion. But these many yeeres passed, this godly and decent order of the ancient Fathers hath bin to altered, broken, and neglected, by planting in vncertain stories, legends, responds, verses, vaine repetitions, commemorations, and synodals, that commonly when any booke of the Bible was begun, before three or foure Chapters were read out all the rest were vnread. And in this sort the booke of Esay was begun in Aduent, and the booke of Genesis in Septuagesima: but they were onely begun, and neuer read therow. After like sort were other bookes of holy Scripture vsed. And moreover, whereas S. Paul would haue such language spoken to the people in the Church, as they might vnderstand, and haue profit by hearing the same: the seruice in this Church of England (these many yeeres) hath bene read in Latine to the people, which they vnderstand not: so that they haue heard with their eares onely, and their heart, spirit and minde haue not bene edified thereby.

And furthermore, notwithstanding that the ancient Fathers haue diuided the Psalmes into seuen portions, whereof euery one was called a *Nottarne*: now of late time a few of them haue bene dayly said, & often repeated, and the rest vtterly omitted.

Moreover, the number and hardnesse of the rules called the Pye, and the manifold changings of the Seruice, was the cause, that to turne the booke onely, was so hard and intricate a matter, that many times there was more businesse to finde out what should be read, then to reade it when it was found out. These inconueniences therefore considered, here is set forth such an order, whereby the same shall be redressed. And for a readinesse in this matter, here is drawn out a Kalender for that purpose, which is plaine and easie to be vnderstood, wherein (so much as may be) the reading of holy Scriptures is so set forth, that all things shal be done in order, without breaking one piece thereof from another. For this cause be cut off Anthemes, Responds, Inui- zatories, and such like things as did breake the con- tinuall course of the reading of the Scripture. Yet, because there is no remedy, but that of necessity there must bee some rules, therefore certaine rules are here set forth, which as they be few in number,

so they be plaine and easie to bee vnderstood. So that here you haue an order for prayer as touching the reading of holy Scripture, much agreeable to the minde and purpose of the olde Fathers, and a great deale more profitable and commodious, then that which of late was vsed. It is more profitable because here are left out many things, whereof some be vnture, some vncertaine, some vaine and super- stitious, and nothing is ordained to bee read, but the very pure word of God: the holy Scriptures, or that which is evidently grounded vpon the same, and that in such a language and order, as is most easie and plaine for the vnderstanding both of the readers and hearers. It is also more commodious, both for the shortnesse thereof, and for the plain- nesse of the order: and for that the rules be few and easie. Furthermore by this order the Curates shall need none other bookes for their publike seruice, but this booke and the Bible: by the meanes where- of the people shall not be at so great charges for bookes, as in times past they haue bene. And where heretofore there hath bene great diuersity in say- ing and singing in Churches within this Realme, some following Salisbury vse, some Hereford vse, some the vse of Bangor, some of Yorke, and some of Lincolne: now from henceforth all the whole Realme shall haue but one vse. And if any will iudge this way more painefull, because that all things must be read vpon the booke, whereas before by the reason of so often repetition, they could say many things by heart: if these men will weigh their labour with the profit and knowledge which daily they shall obtaine by reading vpon the booke, they will not refuse the paine, in consideration of the great profite that shall ensue thereof.

And forasmuch as nothing can almost bee so plainly set forth, but doubts may arise in the vse and practise of the same: to appease all such diuer- sity (if any arise) and for the resolution of all doubts concerning the manner how to vnderstand, do, and execute the things contained in this booke, the parties that so doubt, or diuersly take any thing, shall alway resort to the Bishop of the Dio- cesse, who by his discretion shall take order for the quieting & appeasing of the same: so that the same order bee not contrary to any thing contained in this booke. And if the Bishop of the Diocese be in any doubt, then hee may send for the resolution thereof vnto the Archbishop.

**T**Hough is hee appointed in the afore-written Preface that all things shall be read and sung in the Church in the English tongue, to the end that the Congregation may thereby be edified: yet it was meant, but when men say Morning and Evening prayer privately, they may say the same in any language that they themselves doe vnderstand.

And all Priests and Deacons shall be bound to say daily the Morning and Evening prayer, either pri- vately or openly, except they be let by preaching, study- ing of Divinity, or some other iudicious cause.

And the Curate that ministrereth in euery Parish Church or Chappell, being as home, and not being o- therwise letted, shall say the same in the Parish Church or Chappell where he ministrereth, and shall toll a Bell thereto, a continuall time before he begin, that such as be disposed, may come to heare Gods word: and so pray with him.

## OF CEREMONIES, WHY SOME BEE abolished, and some retained.

**O**F such Ceremonies as bee vſed in the Church, and haue had their beginning by the institution of man: ſome at the firſt were of godly intent and purpoſe deuſed, and yet at length turned to vanity and ſuperſtition: ſome entered into the Church by vndiſcreet denotion, and ſuch a zeale as was without knowledge, and for becauſe they were winked at in the beginning, they grew daily to more and more abuſes, which not onely for their vnprofitableneſſe, but alſo becauſe they haue much blinded the people, and obſcured the glory of God, are worthy to bee cut away and cleane reieſed. Other there be, which although they haue beene deuſed by man, yet it is thought good to reſerue them ſtill, as well for a decent order in the Church (for the which they were firſt deuſed) as becauſe they pertaine to edification, whereunto all things done in the Church (as the Apoſtle teacheth) ought to be referred. And although the keeping or omitting of a Ceremony in it ſelfe conſidered, is but a ſmall thing: yet the wilfull and contemptuous transgreſſion and breaking of a common order and diſcipline, is no ſmall offence before God.

Let all things bee done among you, ſaith S. Paul, in a ſeemely and due order. The appointment of the which order pertaineth not to priuate men: therefore no man ought to take in hand, nor preſume to appoint or alter any publike or common order in Chriſts Church, except he be lawfully called and authorized thereto.

And whereas in this our time, the mindes of men are ſo diuers, that ſome thinke it a great matter of conſcience, to depart from a piece of the leaſt of their Ceremonies, they be ſo addicted to their olde cuſtomes: and againe on the other ſide, ſome bee ſo new ſangled, that they would innouate all things, and ſo deſpiſe the olde, that nothing can like them but that is new: it was thought expedient, not ſo much to haue reſpect how to pleaſe and ſatiſfie either of theſe parties, as how to pleaſe God, and profit them both. And yet leſt any man ſhould be offended, whom good reaſon might ſatiſfie, here bee certaine cauſes tendered, why ſome of the accuſtomed Ceremonies bee put away, and ſome retained and kept ſtill.

Some are put away, becauſe the great exceſſe and multitude of them hath ſo increaſed in theſe latter dayes, that the burthen of them was intolerable, whereof S. Auguſtine in his time complained, that they were growen to ſuch a number, that the eſtate of Chriſtian people was in worſe caſe, concerning that matter, then were the Iewes. And he counſelled, that ſuch yoke and burthen ſhould be taken away, as time would ſerue quietly to doe it.

But what would S. Auguſtine haue ſaid, if he had ſeene the Ceremonies of late dayes vſed among vs: whereunto the multitude vſed in his time was not as bee compared? This our exceſſiue multitude of Ceremonies was ſo great, and many of them ſo

darke, that they did more conſound and darken, then declare and ſet forth Chriſts benefites vnto vs.

And beſides this, Chriſts Goſpel is not a ceremoniuall Law (as much of Moſes Law was) but it is a Religion to ſerue God, not in bondage of the figure or ſhadow, but in the freedome of the Spirit, being content onely with thoſe Ceremonies which doe ſerue to a decent order, and godly diſcipline, and ſuch as he apt to ſtir vp the dull mind of man to the remembrance of his duty to God, by ſome notable and ſpecial ſignification, whereby he might be edified.

Furthermore, the moſt weighty cauſe of the abolishment of certaine Ceremonies was, that they were ſo ſarre abuſed, partly by the ſuperſtitious blindneſſe of the rude and vnlearned, and partly by the vnſatiable auarice of ſuch as ſought more their owne lucre, then the glory of God, that the abuſes could not well bee taken away, the thing remaining ſtill. But now as concerning thoſe perſons, which peraduenture will bee offended, for that ſome of the olde Ceremonies are retained ſtill: if they conſider, that without ſome Ceremonies it is not poſſible to keep any order, or quiet diſcipline in the Church, they ſhall eaſily perceiue iuſt cauſe to reſorme their iudgements. And if they thinke much that any of the olde doe remaine, and would rather haue all deuſed anew: then ſuch men, granting ſome Ceremonies conuenient to be had, ſurely where the old may be well vſed, there they cannot reaſonably reprooue the olde, onely for their age, without bewraying of their owne folly. For in ſuch a caſe, they ought rather to haue reuerence vnto them for their antiquitie, if they will declare themſelues to bee more ſtudious of vniy and concord, then of innovations and newſangleneſſe, which (as much as may bee, with the true ſetting forth of Chriſts Religion) is alwayes to be eſchewed. Furthermore, ſuch ſhall haue no iuſt cauſe with the Ceremonies reſerued to bee offended. For as thoſe bee taken away which were moſt abuſed, and did burden mens conſciences without any cauſe: ſo the other that remaine, are retained for a diſcipline and order, which (vpon iuſt cauſes) may bee altered and changed, and therefore are not to be eſteemed equall with Gods Law. And moreover, they bee neither darke nor dumbe Ceremonies, but are ſo ſet forth, that euery man may vnderſtand what they doe meane, and to what vſe they doe ſerue. So that it is not like, that they in time to come, ſhould be abuſed as other haue beene; And in theſe our doings wee condemne no other Nations, nor preſcribe any thing, but to our owne people onely. For wee thinke it conuenient, that euery Country ſhould vſe ſuch Ceremonies, as they ſhall thinke beſt to the ſetting forth of Gods honour and glory, and to the reducing of the people to a moſt perfect and godly liuing, without error or ſuperſtition: And that they ſhould put away other things, which from time to time they perceiue to bee moſt abuſed, as in mens ordinances it often chaunceth diuerſly, in diuers Countreys.

**¶ The Table and Kalender expressing the order of the  
Psalmes, to be said at Morning and Euening Prayer thorow-  
out the yeere, except certaine Proper Feasts, as in the Rules  
following more plainly appeare.**

**¶ The order how the Psalter is  
appointed to be read**

**T**he Psalter shall be read through, once  
every moneth. And because that some  
Moneths be longer then some other  
be, it is thought good to makethem  
even by this meanes. To every moneth  
shall be appointed, as concerning this purpose, iust  
thirtie dayes.

And because January and March haue one day a-  
boue the said number: and Februarie which is pla-  
ced betweene them both, hath onely xviij. dayes:  
February shall borrow of either of the Moneths of  
January and March one day: and so the Psalter which  
shall be read in February, must begin at the last day of  
January, and end the first day of March.

And whereas May, Iuly, August, October and De-  
cember haue xxxi. dayes apiece: it is ordered that  
the Psalmes shall be read the last day of the said

moneths, which were read the day before, so that the  
Psalter may beginne againe the first day of the next  
moneth ensuing.

New to know what Psalms shall be read every day,  
looke in the Kalender the number that is appointed  
for the Psalmes, & then find the same number in this  
Table placed at the end of the Kalender for that por-  
tose: & vpon that number that you see what Psalms  
shall be said at Morning and Euening prayer.

And where the Cxxx. Psalme is diuided into xxij.  
portions, and is ouerlong to be read at one time: it  
is so ordered, that at one time shall not be read a-  
boue foure or five of the said portions, as you shall  
perceiue to be noted in this Table following.

And here is also to be noted, that in this Table  
and in all other parts of the Seruice, where any  
Psalms are appointed, the number is expressed after  
the great English Bible, which from the ix. Psalme,  
vnto the Cxlviii. Psalme, following the diuision of  
the Hebrewes, doth vary in numbers from the com-  
mon Latine translation.

**¶ The order how the rest of the holy Scripture (beside  
the Psalmes) is appointed to be read.**

**T**he Old testament is appointed for the  
first Lessons at Morning and Euening  
prayer, and shall be read through euery  
yeere once, except certaine Books and  
Chapters which be least edifying, and  
might best be spared, and therefore be left vnread.

The New Testament is appointed for the second  
Lessons at Morning and Euening prayer, and shall be  
read ouer orderly euery yeere thrice, beside the Epi-  
stles and Gospels: except the Reuelation, out of the  
which there be only certaine Lessons appointed vpon  
diuers proper Feasts.

And to know what Lessons shall be read euery day:  
Finde the day of the moneth in the Kalender fol-  
lowing, and there ye shall perceiue the Bookes and  
Chapters that shall be read for the Lessons both at  
Morning and Euening prayer.

And here is to be noted, that whensoever there be  
any proper Psalmes or Lessons appointed for the Sun-  
dayes, or for any Feast, mooneable or vnmouneable:  
then the Psalmes and Lessons appointed in the Ka-  
lendar, shall be omitted for that time.

Yet must note also, that the Collected, Epistle, and

Gospel, appointed for the Sunday, shall serue all the  
weekes after, except there fall some Feast that hath his  
proper.

When the yeeres of our Lord may be diuided  
into foure euen parts, which is euery fourth yeeres  
then the Sunday letter leape, and that yeere the  
Psalmes and Lessons which serue for the 23. day of  
February, shall be read againe the day following, ex-  
cept it be Sunday, which hath proper Lessons of the  
Old Testament appointed in the Table seruing to  
that purpose.

Also, wheresoever the beginning of any Lesson,  
Epistle or Gospel is not expressed; there ye must  
begin at the beginning of the Chapter.

And wheresoever is not expressed how farre shall  
be read: there ye shall reade to the end of the  
Chapter.

Item, so often as the first Chapter of S. Matthew  
is read, either for Lesson or Gospel, ye shall begin  
the same at verse 18. Now the birth of Iesus Christ,  
&c. And the third Chapter of S. Lukes Gospel shall  
be read vnto the middle of verse xxiii. Being so  
was supposed, the sonne of Joseph, &c.

**¶ PROPER**



**PROPER LESSONS TO BE READ FOR  
THE FIRST LESSONS BOTH AT MORNING  
and Evening prayer, on the Sundayes throughout the yeere,  
and for some also the second Lessons.**

<i>g Sundayes of Advent.</i>	<i>g Mattens.</i>	<i>g Euenfong.</i>
<b>T</b> HE first ii. iii. iiii.	Esa. i. v. xxv. xxx.	Esa. ii. xxiii. xxvi. xxxiii.
<i>g Sundayes after Christmas.</i>		
The first ij.	Esa. xxxvii. xli.	Esa. xxxviii. xliii.
<i>g Sundayes after the Epipha. me.</i>		
The first ii. iii. iiii. v.	Esa. xliiii. li. lv. lix.	Esa. xlv. lii. lvii. lixiii.
<i>g Septagesima.</i>	Genesis i.	Genesis ii.
<i>g Sexagesima.</i>	Genesis iii.	vi.
<i>g Quinquagesi.</i>	Genesis ix.	xii.
<i>g Lent.</i>		
First Sunday. ii. iii. iiii. v. vi.	Genesis xix. xxvii. xxxix. Genesis xlii. Exod. iii. ix.	Genesis xxii. xxxiii. xlii. Genesis xlv. Exod. v. x.
<i>g Easter day.</i>		
i. Lesson. ii. Lesson.	Exod. xii. Rom. vi.	Exod. xii. Actes ii.

**g Sundayes after Easter.**

<i>g Mattens.</i>	<i>g Euenfong.</i>
<b>T</b> HE first. ii. iii. iiii. v.	Num. xvi. xxii. Deut. iiii. vi. viii.
<i>g Sunday after ascension day.</i>	Deut. xii.
<i>g Whitsunday.</i>	
i. Lesson. ii. Lesson.	Deut. xvi. Actes x. Then Pe- ter opened his mouth, &c.
<i>g Trinitie Sun- day.</i>	
i. Lesson. ii. Lesson.	Genesis xviii. Matth. iii.

**g Sundayes after Trinity.**

<i>g Mattens.</i>	<i>g Euenfong.</i>
<b>F</b> irst Sunday. ii. iii. iiii. v. vi. vii. viii. ix. x. xi. xii. xiii. xiv. xv. xvi. xvii. xviii. xix. xx. xxi. xxii. xxiii. xxiv. xxv. xxvi.	Iosua x. Iudicum v. i. Sam. ii. i. Sam. xii. xv. ii. Sam. xii. xxii. i. King. xiii. xviii. xxi. ii. King. v. x. xix. xxii. Ierem. v. xxxv. Ezec. ii. xvi. xx. Dan. iii. Joel ii. Abac. ii. Prouerbes ii. xi. xiii. xv. xvii.

**g Lessons proper for holy dayes.**

<i>g Mattens.</i>	<i>g Euenfong.</i>
<b>S.</b> Andrew. g S. Tho. Apost. g Nativity of Christ. i. Lesson. ii. Lesson.	Prouerbes xxi. xxiii. Prouerbes xxi. xxiii.
<i>g S. Steuen.</i> i. Lesson. ii. Lesson.	Esa. ix. Luke ii. vnto And vnto men good will. Prouerbes xxvii. Actes vi and vii. Steuen full of faith, &c. vnto And when for- tie yeres &c.
<i>g S. Iohn.</i> i. Lesson. ii. Lesson.	Esa. vii. God (pake once a- gaine to Achaz. Ticus iii. The kindnesse and loue, &c. Eccles. iiii. Aas vii. When forty yeres were &c. vnto Steue full of the holy Ghost, &c. Eccles. vi. Apoca. xxi.

# Proper Lessons.

	<i>g Matins.</i>	<i>g Euenſong.</i>		<i>g Matins.</i>	<i>g Euenſong.</i>
<i>g Innocents day.</i>	Iere. xxxi. vnto Moreouer I heard Ephraim	Wisdome i.	<i>g Aſcenſion day</i>	Deut. x.	ii. King. ii.
<i>g Circumciſion.</i> i. Leſſon.	Genetiſt xvii.	Den. x. vnto And now Iſrael, &c.	<i>g Monday in</i> <i>Whitſun week.</i> i. Leſſon.	Gene. xi. vnto Theſe are the generations of Sem,	Num. xi. Gather vnto me, &c. vnto Moſes and the, &c.
ii. Leſſon.	Rom. ii.	Coloff. ii.	ii. Leſſon.	i. Col. xii.	
<i>g Epiphanie.</i> i. Leſſon.	Eſay xi.	Eſai. xlix.	<i>g Tueſday in</i> <i>Whitſun</i> <i>week.</i>	i. Sam. xix. Da- uid came to Samuel, &c.	Deut. xxx.
ii. Leſſon.	Luke iii. vnto So that he was ſup- poſed to be ſc.	Iohn ii. vnto Af- ter this he went to Capernaum.	<i>g S. Barnaba.</i> i. Leſſon.	Eccle. x. Actiſt xiii	Eccle. xii. Actiſt xv. vnto Af- ter certain daies.
<i>g Conuerſion of</i> <i>S. Paul</i> i. Leſſon.	Wisdome v.	Wisdome vi. Actiſt xvi.	ii. Leſſon.		
ii. Leſſon.	Actiſt xxi. vnto They heard him.	Wisdome xii.	<i>g S. John Bap- tiſt.</i> i. Leſſon.	Eccle. x. Actiſt xiii	
<i>g Puriſication of</i> <i>Mary.</i>	Wisdome iii.	Eccle. i.	ii. Leſſon.	Eccle. xv. Actiſt ii	Eccle. xii.
<i>g S. Mathias.</i>	Wisdome xix.	Eccle. ii.	<i>g S. Peter.</i> i. Leſſon.	Eccle. xv. Actiſt ii	Eccle. xii.
<i>g Annenclati. of</i> <i>Mary.</i>	Eccleſiaſt i.	Eccle. iii.	ii. Leſſon.	Eccle. xvi. Actiſt iii	Eccle. xii.
<i>g Wedneſday be- fore Eaſter.</i>	Oſee xiii.	Oſee xiii.	<i>g S. Iames.</i>	Eccle. xvi. Actiſt iii	Eccle. xii.
<i>g Thurſday be- fore Eaſter.</i>	Daniel i.	Iere m. xxxi.	<i>g S. Bartholom.</i>	Eccle. xvi. Actiſt iii	Eccle. xii.
<i>g Good Friday.</i>	Gene. xxi.	Eſai. liii.	<i>g S. Matthe ew.</i>	Eccle. xvi. Actiſt iii	Eccle. xii.
<i>g Eaſter euen.</i>	Zach. ix.	Exodus xiii.	<i>g S. Michael.</i>	Eccle. xvi. Actiſt iii	Eccle. xii.
<i>g Monday in Ea- ſter week.</i> i. Leſſon.	Exodus xvi. Matth. xxviii.	Exodus xvii. Actiſt iii.	<i>g S. Luke.</i>	Eccle. xvi. Actiſt iii	Eccle. xii.
ii. Leſſon.			<i>g Simon</i> <i>Iude</i> i. Leſſon.	Eccle. xvi. Actiſt iii	Eccle. xii.
<i>g Tueſday in Ea- ſter week.</i> i. Leſſon.	Exodus xx. Luc. xxiii vnto And behold two of them.	Exod. xxxi. i. Cor. xv.	<i>g All ſaints.</i> i. Leſſon.	Eccle. xvi. Actiſt iii	Eccle. xii.
ii. Leſſon.			ii. Leſſon.	Eccle. xvi. Actiſt iii	Eccle. xii.
<i>g S. Mark.</i> <i>g Philip and Ja- cob.</i>	Eccle. ii.	Eccle. v.		Eccle. xvi. Actiſt iii	Eccle. xii.
	Eccle. vii.	Eccle. ix.		Eccle. xvi. Actiſt iii	Eccle. xii.

## g Proper Pſalmes on certaine dayes.

	<i>g Matins.</i> Pſalmes xix. xiv. lxxxv.	<i>g Euenſong.</i> Pſal. lxxxix. cx. cxxxii.		<i>g Matins.</i> Pſalm. viii. xv. xxi.	<i>g Euenſong.</i> Pſalm. xxiii. lxviii. cvi.
<i>Chriſtmas day.</i>	ii. lvii. cxi.	cxii. cxiii. cxviii.	<i>Aſcenſion day.</i>	xiv. xlvii.	cxi. cxi.
<i>Eaſter day.</i>			<i>Whitſunday.</i>		

**THE ORDER OF THE**  
**Psalmes to be said at Morning**  
**and Evening Prayer.**  
*Morning prayer. Evening prayer.*

1	1.2.3.4.5.	6.7.8.
2	9.10.11.	12.13.14.
3	15.16.17.	18.
4	19.20.21.	22.23.
5	24.25.26.	27.28.29.
6	30.31.	32.33.34.
7	35.36.	37.
8	38.39.40.	41.42.43.
9	44.45.46.	47.48.49.
10	50.51.52.	53.54.55.
11	56.57.58.	59.60.61.
12	62.63.64.	65.66.67.
13	68.	69.70.
14	71.72.	73.74.
15	75.76.77.	78.
16	79.80.81.	81.82.83.84.85.
17	86.87.88.	89.
18	90.91.92.	93.94.
19	95.96.97.	98.99.100.101.
20	102.103.	104.
21	105.	106.
22	107.	108.109.
23	110.111.112.113.	114.115.
24	116.117.118.	119. Inde 4.
25	Inde 5.	Inde 4.
26	Inde 5. (124.125.	Inde 4. (130.131.
27	120.121.122.123.	126.127.128.129.
28	132.133.134.135.	136.137.138.
29	139.140.141.	141.143.
30	144.145.146.	147.148.149.150.

These to be obserued for Holy dayes,  
and none other.

That is to say, All Sundayes in the yere. The dayes  
of the Feasts of the Circumcision of our Lord Ie-  
sus Christ. Of the Epiphany. Of the Purification of  
the blessed Virgin. Of S. Matthias the Apostle. Of  
the Annunciation of the blessed Virgin. Of S. Marke  
the Euangelist. Of S. Philip and Iacob the Apostles.  
Of the Ascension of our Lord Iesus Christ. Of the Na-  
tivity of S. Iohn Baptist. Of S. Peter the Apostle. Of  
S. Iames the Apostle. Of S. Bartholomew the Apostle.  
Of S. Mathew the Apostle. Of S. Michael the Arch-  
angel. Of S. Luke the Euangelist. Of S. Simon and  
Iude the Apostles. Of all Saints. Of S. Andrew the A-  
postle. Of S. Thomas the Apostle. Of the Nativity  
of our Lord. Of S. Stephen the Martyr. Of S. Iohn the  
Euangelist. Of the holy Innocents. Munday and  
Tuesday in Easter weeke. Munday and Tuesday in  
Whitsun weeke.

To finde Easter for euer.

	A	B	C	D	E	F	G
--	---	---	---	---	---	---	---

i	Apr. 9.	10.11	12.6	7	8		
ii	Mar. 26.	27.28	29.30	31	Ap. 1		
iii	Apr. 16	17.18	19.20	21	15		
iiii	Apr. 9.	7.4	5.6	7	8		
v	Mar. 26.	27.28	29.30	31	15		
vi	Apr. 16	17.18	19.20	21	15		
vii	Apr. 2.	3.4	5.6	Ma. 31	Ap. 1		
viii	Apr. 23	24.25	19.20	21	22		
ix	Apr. 9.	10.11	12.13	14	8		
x	Apr. 2.	3.4	29.30	31	Ap. 1		
xi	Apr. 16	17.18	19.20	21	22		
xii	Apr. 9.	10.11	12.13	14	8		
xiii	Mar. 26.	27.28	29.30	31	15		
xiiii	Apr. 16	17.18	19.20	21	15		
xv	Apr. 2.	3.4	5.6	7	8		
xvi	Mar. 26.	27.28	29.30	31	15		
xvii	Apr. 16	17.18	19.20	21	15		
xviii	Apr. 2.	3.4	5.6	Ma. 31	Ap. 1		
xix	Apr. 23	24.25	19.20	21	22		

When yee haue found the Sunday Letter in  
the uppermost Line, guide your eye downe-  
ward from the same, till ye come right on  
the Prime, and there is shewed both what  
Moneth, and what day of the Moneth Easter  
falleth that yeece.

Septuagesima.	} before Easter.	ix. weeke.
Sextagesima.		vij. weeke.
Quinquagesima.		vij. weeke.
Quadragesima.	} after Easter.	v. weeke.
Rogations.		vij. weeke.
Whitsunday.		vij. weeke.
Trinikie Sunday.		vij. weeke.

A rule to know when the Terme be-  
ginmeth and endeth.

H Marie Terme beginneth the xxij. day of Iama-  
rie (if it be not Sunday: if it be Sunday, then  
the next day after) and endeth the xij. of February.

E After Terme beginneth xvij. dayes after Easter  
day, and endeth foure daies after the Ascension day

T Rinitie Terme beginneth twelve dayes after  
Whitsunday, and endeth the Wednesday for-  
night after.

M Ichaelmas Terme beginneth the ix. day of Oc-  
tober, if it be not Sunday and endeth the xxvij.  
of Nouember.

# AN ALMANACKE FOR XLV. YEERES.

The year of our L O R D.	The Golden number.	Dominical Letter.	Septuage- sima.	The first day of Lent.	Easter day.	Rogation weeke.	Ascension day.	Whitsun- day.	Advent Sunday.
1597.	ii.	B	23. January	9. Febr.	March 27.	1. Apr.	9. Mai.	15. Mai.	27. Nov.
1598.	iii.	A	12. Febr.	1. March.	April 16.	22.	29.	4. Iune.	3. Decem.
1599.	iiii.	G	4. Febr.	11. Febr.	8.	14.	17.	27. Mai.	2.
1600.	v.	F E	30. Ian.	6.	March 23.	16. Apr.	4.	11.	30. Nov.
1601.	vi.	D	8. Febr.	25.	April 12.	13. Mai.	21.	31.	29.
1602.	vii.	C	31. Ian.	17.	4.	10.	13.	23.	28.
1603.	viii.	B	20. Febr.	9. March.	24.	30.	2. Iune.	12. Iune.	27.
1604.	ix.	A G	5.	22. Febr.	8.	14.	17. Mai.	27. Mai.	2. Decem.
1605.	x.	F	27. Ian.	13.	March 31.	6.	9.	19.	1.
1606.	xi.	E	16. Febr.	5. March.	April 20.	26.	29.	8. Iune.	30. Nov.
1607.	xii.	D	1. Febr.	18. Febr.	5.	11.	14.	24. Mai.	29.
1608.	xiii.	C B	24. Ian.	10.	March 27.	2.	5.	15.	27.
1609.	xiiii.	A	12. Febr.	1. March.	April 16.	22.	25.	4. Iune.	3. Decem.
1610.	xv.	G	4.	21. Febr.	8.	14.	17.	27. Mai.	2.
1611.	xvi.	F	20. Ian.	6.	March 24.	29. Apr.	2.	12.	2.
1612.	xvii.	E D	9. Febr.	25.	April 12.	18. Mai.	26.	31.	Nouue. 29.
1613.	xviii.	C	31. Ian.	17.	4.	10.	13.	23.	18.
1614.	xix.	B	20. Febr.	9. March.	24.	30.	2. Iune.	12. Iune.	27.
1615.	i.	A	5.	21. Febr.	9.	15.	18. Mai.	28. Mai.	3. Decem.
1616.	ii.	G F	28. Ian.	14.	March 31.	6.	9.	19.	1.
1617.	iii.	E	16. Febr.	7. March.	April 20.	26.	29.	8. Iune.	30. Nov.
1618.	iiii.	D	1.	18. Febr.	5.	11.	14.	24. Mai.	29.
1619.	v.	C	24. Ian.	10.	March 28.	3.	6.	16.	28.
1620.	vi.	B A	12. Febr.	1. March.	April 16.	22.	25.	4. Iune.	3. Decem.
1621.	vii.	F	28. Ian.	14. Febr.	1.	7.	10.	20. Mai.	2.
1622.	viii.	E	17. Febr.	6. March.	21.	27.	30.	9. Iune.	1.
1623.	ix.	D C	9. Febr.	16. Febr.	12.	19.	22.	1.	30. Nov.
1624.	x.	B	25. Ian.	11.	March 28.	3. Mai.	6.	16. Mai.	27.
1625.	xi.	A	12. Febr.	2. March.	April 17.	23.	26.	4. Iune.	3. Decem.
1626.	xii.	G	5.	22. Febr.	9.	15.	18.	28. Mai.	2.
1627.	xiii.	F E	27. Ian.	7.	March 25.	30. Apr.	7.	17.	30. Nov.
1628.	xiiii.	D	10. Febr.	27.	April 13.	19. Mai.	22.	1. Iune.	29.
1629.	xv.	C	1.	18.	5.	11.	14.	24. Mai.	28.
1630.	xvi.	B	24. Ian.	10.	March 28.	3.	6.	16.	27.
1631.	xvii.	A G	6. Febr.	23.	April 10.	16.	19.	29.	2. Decem.
1632.	xviii.	F	29. Ian.	20.	1.	7.	10.	20.	1.
1633.	xix.	E	17. Febr.	6. March.	April 21.	27.	30.	9. Iune.	30. Nov.
1634.	i.	D	2. Febr.	19. Febr.	6.	13.	16.	25. Mai.	29.
1635.	ii.	C B	25. Ian.	11. Febr.	March 29.	4.	7.	17.	27.
1636.	iii.	A	14. Febr.	2. March.	April 17.	23.	26.	4. Iune.	3. Decem.
1637.	iiii.	G	5.	22. Febr.	9.	15.	18.	28. Mai.	2.
1638.	v.	F	27. Ian.	7.	March 25.	30. Apr.	7.	17.	30. Nov.
1639.	vi.	E D	10. Febr.	27.	April 12.	18. Mai.	22.	1. Iune.	29.
1640.	vii.	C	1.	19.	5.	11.	14.	24. Mai.	28.
1641.	viii.	B	24. Ian.	10. March.	26.	1.	4.	14. Iune.	27.

## THE GOLDEN NUMBER.

**T**HE GOLDEN NUMBER is so called, because it was written in the Kalender with letters of Gold, right at that day whereon the Moone changed: and it is the space of 19. yeeres, in the which the Moone returneth to the selfe same day of the Sunne: and therefore it is also called the Circle of the Moone, in the which the Sollices and Equinoxials doe returne to al one point in the Zodiacque.

¶ To finde it every yeere, you must adde one yeere of CHRIST (for CHRIST was borne one yeere of the 19. already past) then diuide the whole by

19. and that which relecth is the GOLDEN NUMBER for that yeere: if there bee no surplussage, it is then 19.

¶ Note that the GOLDEN NUMBER and Dominicall attedoech change every yeere the first day of Ianuary.

¶ Note also that the yeere of our L O R D beginneth the xxv. day of March, the same day supposed to be the first day upon which the world was Created, and the same day when C H R I S T was conceived in the Wombe of the Virgine Mary.



# January hath xxxj. dayes.

		Morning prayer.		Evening prayer	
		1. Lesson	2. Lesson	1. Lesson	2. Lesson
1	A New yeres day.	Gen. 17.	Rom. 2.	Deut. 10.	Col. 1.
2		Gen. 1.	Matth. 1.	Gene. 2.	Rom. 1.
3		3	2	4	2
4		5	3	6	3
5	Epiphany.	7	4	8	4
6		Esa. 60.	Luc. 3.	Esa. 49.	Ioh. 2.
7	Lucian.	Gen. 9.	Matth. 5.	Gen. 12.	Rom. 5.
8		13	6	14	6
9		15	7	16	7
10		17	8	18	8
11	Solin in ep.	19	9	20	9
12	Hilarie.	21	10	22	10
13		23	11	24	11
14		25	12	26	12
15		27	13	28	13
16		29	14	30	14
17	Prisca.	31	15	32	15
18		33	16	34	16
19	Fabian.	35	17	37	17
20	Agnes.	38	18	39	18
21	Vincent.	40	19	41	19
22		42	20	43	20
23		44	21	45	21
24	Coma. of Paul.	46	22	47	22
25		Wit. 5.	Act. 22.	Wit. 6.	Act. 26
26		Gen. 48.	Matt. 23.	Gen. 49.	1 Cor. 7
27		50	24	Exod. 1.	8
28		Exod. 2.	25	3	9
29		4	26	5	10
30		7	27	8	11
31		9	28	10	12

# Februarie hath xxviii j. dayes.

		Morning prayer.		Evening prayer	
		1. Lesson	2. Lesson	1. Lesson	2. Lesson
1	d Fast.	Exo. 11.	Mar. 1.	Exo. 12.	1 Cor. 13
2	e Ph. Mary.	Wit. 9.	2	Wit. 12.	14
3	f Blasii.	Exo. 13.	3	Exo. 14.	15
4	g Agatha.	15	4	16	16
5	A	17	5	18	17
6	b	19	6	20	18
7	c	21	7	22	19
8	d	23	8	24	20
9	e	25	9	26	21
10	f	27	10	28	22
11	g Solin Pij.	Leuit. 19.	11	20.	7
12	A	26	12	21.	8
13	b	Num. 12.	13	13	9
14	c Valentine.	14	14	16	10
15	d	17	15	18	11
16	e	21	16	22	12
17	f	23	17	24	13
18	g	25	18	27	14
19	A	30	19	31	15
20	b	32	2	35	16
21	c	36	3	4	17
22	d	Deut. 2.	4	5	18
23	e Fast.	4	5	6	19
24	f S. Mar. chian.	Wit. 19.	7	Eccle. 1.	Eph. 1.
25	g	Deut. 6.	8	Deut. 7.	2
26	A	8	9	9	3
27	b	10	10	11	4
28	c	12	11	12	5

# March hath xxxj. dayes.

		Morning prayer.		Evening prayer	
		1. Lesson	2. Lesson	1. Lesson	2. Lesson
1	d	Deut. 16.	Unk. 12	Deut. 17.	Eph. 6
2	e	Cedie.	18	19	Phil. 1.
3	f		20	21	2
4	g		22	24	3
5	A		23	26	4
6	b		25	28	Col. 1.
7	c	Perpetue.	27	30	2
8	d		29	32	3
9	e		31	34	4
10	f Equin.	Iosue 1.	21	Iosue 2.	1. Theb.
11	g	Ann. A.	3	4	2
12	A	Gregor.	5	6	3
13	b		7	8	4
14	c		9	10	5
15	d		23	24	1. Theb.
16	e	Iudg. 1.	3	Iudg. 2.	2
17	f		4	4	3
18	g	Edward.	5	6	1. Tim.
19	A		7	8	2.3
20	b		9	10	4
21	c	Benedia.	11	12	5
22	d		13	14	6
23	e		15	16	1. Tim.
24	f	Fast.	17	18	2
25	g	Annus. of Mary.	Eccle. 2.	11	Eccle. 3.
26	A		Iudg. 15.	13	Iudg. 20
27	b	Iul. R. Car.	21	14	Ruth 1.
28	c		Ruth 2.	15	2.3
29	d		4	16	1. Sam. 1
30	e		1. Sam. 2	17	3
31	f		4	18	Heb. 1.

# April hath xxx. dayes.

		Morning prayer.		Evening prayer	
		1. Lesson	2. Lesson	1. Lesson	2. Lesson
1	g	1. Sam. 6.	Ioh. 19.	1. Sam. 7.	Hebr. 2
2	A	8	20	9	4
3	b	Richard.	10	11	5
4	c	Ambrof.	12	Act. 1.	6
5	d		14	2	7
6	e		16	3	8
7	f		18	4	9
8	g		20	5	10
9	A		22	6	11
10	b		24	7	12
11	c	Solin Yau ro.	16	8	13
12	d		28	9	14
13	e		30	10	15
14	f	1. Sam. 1	11	2. Sam. 2	16
15	g		13	4	17
16	A		15	6	18
17	b		7	14	1. Pet. 1
18	c		9	15	2
19	d	Alphage.	11	16	3
20	e		13	17	4
21	f		15	18	5
22	g		17	19	1. Pet. 2
23	A	S. Georg.	19	20	2
24	b		21	21	3
25	c	Marke	Eccle. 4.	22	Eccle. 5
26	d	Euangel.	1. Sam. 23	23	1. Sam. 24
27	e		1. kin. 1.	24	1. king. 2
28	f		3	25	4
29	g		5	26	5
30	A		7	27	6

# May hath xxxj. dayes.

		Morning prayer.		Evening prayer.	
		1. Leff.	2. Leff.	1. Leff.	2. Leff.
1 b	Philip	Eccles. 7.	Act. 8.	Eccles. 1.	Inde.
2 c	Isac.	1. King. 9.	28	1. Mich.	Rom. 1.
3 d	Invention	11	Mar. 1.	12	2
4 e	of the	13	2	14	3
5 f	croffe.	15	3	16	4
6 g	Iohn Port.	17	4	18	5
7 A		19	5	20	6
8 b		21	6	22	7
9 c		2. King. 1.	7	2. Ki. 2.	8
10 d		3	8	4	9
11 e		5	9	6	10
12 f	Sol. in Gr.	7	10	8	11
13 g		9	11	10	12
14 A		11	12	12	13
15 b		13	13	14	14
16 c		15	14	16	15
17 d		17	15	18	16
18 e		19	16	20	1. Cor. 1
19 f	Dunstan.	21	17	22	2
20 g		23	18	24	3
21 A		25	19	25	4
22 b		Ezra. 3.	20	4	5
23 c		5	21	6	6
24 d		7	22	9	7
25 e		Neh. 1.	23	Neh. 2.	8
26 f	Augustin.	4	24	5	9
27 g		6	25	8	10
28 A		9	26	10	11
29 b		13	27	Heb. 1	12
30 c		Heb. 2.	28	3	13
31 d		4	Mar. 1	5	14

# June hath xxx. dayes

		Morning prayer.		Evening prayer.	
		1. Leff.	2. Leff.	1. Leff.	2. Leff.
1 e		Heb. 6.	Mar. 2	Heb. 7	1. Cor. 15
2 f		8	3	9	16
3 g	Nichom.	10	4	10	2. Cor. 1
4 A		3	5	4	2
5 b	Boniface.	5	6	6	3
6 c		7	7	8	4
7 d		9	8	10	5
8 e		11	9	12	6
9 f		13	10	14	7
10 g		15	11	16	8
11 A	Bar Apo	Eccles. 10.	Act. 14	Eccles. 12	Act. 15.
12 b	Sol. in Ca.	10. 17. 18	Mar. 12	10. 19	2. Cor. 9
13 c	Sol. e. li.	20	13	21	10
14 d		22	14	23	11
15 e		24. 25.	15	26. 27.	12
16 f		28	16	29	13
17 g		30	Luk. 1.	31	Galat. 1.
18 A		32	2	33	2
19 b		34	3	35	3
20 c	Edward.	36	4	37	4
21 d		38	5	39	5
22 e		40	6	41	6
23 f	Fa. R.	42	7	Prou. 1.	Ephe. 1.
24 g	Iob. Bapt.	Mal. 3.	Mat. 2.	Mal. 4.	Mat. 14.
25 A		Prou. 2.	Luk. 1.	Pro. 3.	Ephe. 2.
26 b		4	9	5	3
27 c		6	10	7	4
28 d	Fa. R.	8	11	9	5
29 e	S. Pet. apo	Eccles. 15.	Act. 3.	Eccles. 19	Act. 4.
30 f		Prou. 10.	Luk. 12	Prou. 11	Ephe. 6.

# July hath xxxj. dayes.

		Morning prayer.		Evening prayer.	
		1. Leff.	2. Leff.	1. Leff.	2. Leff.
1 g	Vifi. Ma.	Prou. 12	Luk. 13	Prou. 13	Phil. 1.
2 A		14	14	15	2
3 b	Martin.	16	15	17	3
4 c		18	16	19	4
5 d		20	17	21	Coloss. 1.
6 e	Dogdays.	22	18	23	2
7 f		24	19	25	3
8 g		26	20	27	4
9 A		28	21	29	1. Thel. 1.
10 b		31	22	Eccles. 1	2
11 c		Eccles. 2.	23	3	3
12 d	Sol. in Leo	4	24	5	4
13 e		6	Ioh. 1.	7	5
14 f		8	2	9	2. Thel. 1.
15 g	Swithun.	10	3	11	2
16 A		12	4	Iere. 1.	3
17 b		Iere. 2.	5	3	1. Tim. 1.
18 c		6	6	5	2. 3.
19 d		8	7	7	4
20 e	Margaret	8	8	9	5
21 f		10	9	11	6
22 g	Magdal.	12	10	13	2. Tim. 1.
23 A		14	11	15	2
24 b		16	12	17	3
25 c		Eccles. 2.	13	Eccles. 23	4
26 d	Annc.	Iere. 18	14	Iere. 19	Titus 1.
27 e		20	15	21	2. 3.
28 f		21	16	23	Phile.
29 g		24	17	25	Heb. 1.
30 A		26	18	27	2
31 b		28	19	29	3

# August hath xxxj. dayes.

		Morning prayer.		Evening prayer.	
		1. Leff.	2. Leff.	1. Leff.	2. Leff.
1 e	Lammaz.	Iere. 30.	Ioh. 20	Iere. 31	Heb. 4.
2 d		32	21	33	5
3 e		34	Act. 1.	35	6
4 f		35	2	37	7
5 g		38	3	39	8
6 A	Transfig.	40	4	41	9
7 b	Name of	42	5	43	10
8 c	Ioh. u.	44	6	45. 46	11
9 d		47	7	48	12
10 e	Laurens.	49	8	50	13
11 f		51	9	52	Lam. 1.
12 g	Sol. in Vir.	Lamen. 1.	10	Lam. 2.	2
13 A		3	11	4	3
14 b		5	12	Eze. 1.	4
15 c		Eze. 3.	13	6	5
16 d		7	14	12	1. Pet. 1.
17 e		14	15	18	2
18 f		33	16	34	3
19 g	Dan. 1.	17	Dan. 2	4	4
20 A		3	18	4	5
21 b		5	19	6	2. Pet. 1.
22 c		7	20	8	3
23 d	Fa. R.	9	21	10	3
24 e	Bar. A.	Eccles. 25.	22	Eccles. 26.	1. Ioh. 2.
25 f		Dan. 11.	23	Dan. 12	2
26 g		(2. 4.) 12	24	14	3
27 A		Ole. 1.	25	Ole. 2.	3.
28 b	Augustin	4	26	5. 6.	5
29 c	Behrad	7	27	8	2. 3. Ioh.
30 d	of Iohn.	9	28	10	Iude.
31 e		11	Mar. 1.	12	Rom. 1.

\* Note, that the 17. of Daniel, touching the History of Susanna, is to be read until these words And King Ahyaz, &c.

# September hath xxx. dayes.

Morning prayer. Evening prayer.

	1. Leff.	2. Leff.	1. Leff.	2. Leff.
1 f	Ofec. 13.	Mat. 2.	Ofec. 14.	Rom.
2 g	lecl. 1.	3	lecl. 2.	3
3 h	3	4	Amos. 1.	4
4 b	Amos. 2.	5	3	5
5 c	4	6	5	6
6 d	Dog. daies end.	7	7	7
7 e	8	8	9	8
8 f	9	9	10	9
9 g	10	10	11	10
10 h	11	11	12	11
11 b	12	12	13	12
12 c	13	13	14	13
13 d	14	14	15	14
14 e	Hol. croff.	15	16	15
15 f	Abac. 1.	16	17	16
16 g	17	17	18	17
17 h	18	18	19	18
18 b	19	19	20	19
19 c	20	20	21	20
20 d	21	21	22	21
21 e	22	22	23	22
22 f	23	23	24	23
23 g	24	24	25	24
24 h	25	25	26	25
25 b	26	26	27	26
26 c	27	27	28	27
27 d	28	28	29	28
28 e	29	29	30	29
29 f	30	30	1	30
30 g	1	1	2	1

# October hath xxxj. dayes

Morning prayer. Evening prayer.

	1. Leff.	2. Leff.	1. Leff.	2. Leff.
1 A	Remige.	6 <sup>th</sup> Mar. 4	Tob. 6.	1. Cor. 11
2 b	9	6	8	2. Cor.
3 c	11	7	10	2
4 d	12	8	11	3
5 e	13	9	12	4
6 f	14	10	13	5
7 g	15	11	14	6
8 h	16	12	15	7
9 b	17	13	16	8
10 c	18	14	17	9
11 d	19	15	18	10
12 e	20	16	19	11
13 f	21	17	20	12
14 g	22	18	21	13
15 h	23	19	22	14
16 b	24	20	23	15
17 c	25	21	24	16
18 d	26	22	25	17
19 e	27	23	26	18
20 f	28	24	27	19
21 g	29	25	28	20
22 h	30	26	29	21
23 b	31	27	30	22
24 c	1	28	31	23
25 d	2	29	1	24
26 e	3	30	2	25
27 f	4	31	3	26
28 g	5	1	4	27
29 h	6	2	5	28
30 b	7	3	6	29
31 c	8	4	7	30

(\*) Note that the 6<sup>th</sup> Exodus is to be read the first of October at Morning prayer, vnto these words These be the heads, &c.

# November hath xxx. dayes.

Morning prayer. Evening prayer.

	1. Leff.	2. Leff.	1. Leff.	2. Leff.
1 d	All Saints	Wilsd. 3.	He. 11. 12.	Wilsd. 4.
2 e	Eccl. 14.	Luc. 18.	Eccl. 15.	Col. 2.
3 f	15	19	17	3
4 g	16	20	18	4
5 h	17	21	19	5
6 b	18	22	20	6
7 c	19	23	21	7
8 d	20	24	22	8
9 e	21	25	23	9
10 f	22	26	24	10
11 g	23	27	25	11
12 h	24	28	26	12
13 b	25	29	27	13
14 c	26	30	28	14
15 d	27	31	29	15
16 e	28	1	30	16
17 f	29	2	31	17
18 g	30	3	1	18
19 h	31	4	2	19
20 b	1	5	3	20
21 c	2	6	4	21
22 d	3	7	5	22
23 e	4	8	6	23
24 f	5	9	7	24
25 g	6	10	8	25
26 h	7	11	9	26
27 b	8	12	10	27
28 c	9	13	11	28
29 d	10	14	12	29
30 e	11	15	13	30

(\*) The beginning of the 26. Chap. of Ecclesi. (vnto) When one is, &c. must be read with the 25. chap. Note that the 26. Chapter of Ecclesi. is to be read vnto these words, After this he told, &c.

# December hath xxxj. dayes.

Morning prayer. Evening prayer.

	1. Leff.	2. Leff.	1. Leff.	2. Leff.
1 f	Esai. 14.	Act. 2.	Esai. 15.	Heb. 7
2 g	16	3	17	8
3 h	17	4	18	9
4 b	18	5	19	10
5 c	19	6	20	11
6 d	20	7	21	12
7 e	21	8	22	13
8 f	22	9	23	14
9 g	23	10	24	15
10 h	24	11	25	16
11 b	25	12	26	17
12 c	26	13	27	18
13 d	27	14	28	19
14 e	28	15	29	20
15 f	29	16	30	21
16 g	30	17	31	22
17 h	1	18	1	23
18 b	2	19	2	24
19 c	3	20	3	25
20 d	4	21	4	26
21 e	5	22	5	27
22 f	6	23	6	28
23 g	7	24	7	29
24 h	8	25	8	30
25 b	9	26	9	31
26 c	10	27	10	1
27 d	11	28	11	2
28 e	12	29	12	3
29 f	13	30	13	4
30 g	14	31	14	5
31 h	15	1	15	6



THE ORDER WHERE MOR-  
ning and Euening Prayer shall  
bee vsed and sayd.

**T**He Morning and Euening Prayer shall bee vsed in  
the accustomed place of the Church, Chappell, or  
Chancell, except it shall bee otherwise determined by the Or-  
dinarie of the place: And the Chancells shall remaine as  
they haue done in times past.

*And beere is to bee noted, that the Priest at the  
time of the Communion, and at all other times in his Mi-  
nistration, shall vse such Ornaments in the Church, as were  
in vse by authoritie of Parliament in the second yeere of the  
reigne of King Edward the sixt, according to the Acte of  
Parliament set forth in the beginning of this Booke.*

¶ A N





# AN ORDER FOR MORNING

PRAYER daily throughout the yee: c.

*¶ As the beginning of Morning prayer, and likewise of Evening prayer, the Priest shall read with a loud voyce some one of these sentences of the Scriptures that follow: And then he shall say that which is written after the said Sentences.*

\* Ezek.  
18. 11, 12



**A**\* what time soever a sinner doth repent him of his sinne from the bottome of his heart, I will put all his wickednesse out of my remembrance, saith the Lord.

\* I doe know mine owne wickednesse, and my sinne is alway against me.

\* Turne thy face away from our sinnes (O Lord) and blot out all our offences.

\* A sorrowfull spirit is a sacrifice to God: despise not (O Lord) humble and contrite hearts.

\* Rect your hearts and not your garments, and turne to the Lord your God, because he is gentle and mercifull, he is patient, and of much mercy, and such a one that is forry for your afflictions.

\* To thee (O Lord God) belongeth mercy and forgiveness, for we have gone away from thee, and have not hearkened to thy voyce, whereby we might walke in thy lawes which thou hast appointed for vs.

\* Correct vs., O Lord, and yet in thy iudgement, not in thy fury, lest wee should be consumed and brought to nothing.

\* Amend your liues: for the kingdome of God is at hand.

\* I will goe to my father, and say to him, Father, I haue sinned against heauen and against thee: I am no more worthy to be called thy son.

\* Enter not into iudgement with thy seruants, O Lord: for no flesh is righteous in thy sight.

\* If we say that we haue no sinne, we deceiue our selues, and there is no truth in vs.

and wee haue done those things which we ought not to haue done: and there is no health in vs: but thou, O Lord, haue mercy vpon vs miserable offenders. Spare thou them, O God, which confesse their faults: restore thou them that be penitent, according to thy promises declared vnto mankind in Christ Iesus our Lord: and grant, O most mercifull Father for his sake, that we may hereafter liue a godly, righteous, and sober life, to the glory of thy holy Name. Amen.

*¶ The absolution or remission of sinnes, to be pronounced by the Priest alone.*

**A**lmighty God the Father of our Lord Iesus Christ, which desireth not the death of a sinner, but rather that he may turne from his wickednesse and liue, and hath giuen power and commandment to his Ministers, to declare and pronounce to his people being penitent, the absolution and remission of their sinnes: Hee pardoneth and absolveth all them which truly repent, & vnfeignedly beleene his holy Gospel. Wherefore we beseech him to grant vs true repentance and his holy Spirit, that those things may please him which we doe at this present, and that the rest of our life hereafter may be pure and holy, so that at the last wee may come to his eternall ioy, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The people shall answer. Amen.*

*¶ Then shall the Priest begin the Lords prayer with a loud voyce.*

**O**ur Father which art in heauen, Hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdome come. Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heauen. Giue vs this day our dayly bread. And forgive vs our trespasses, as wee forgive them that trespass against vs. And lead vs not into temptation: but deliuer vs from euill. Amen.

*Then likewise he shall say,*

O Lord open thou our lips.

*Ans.* And our mouth shall shew forth thy praise.

*Priest.* O God make speed to saue vs.

*Ans.* O Lord make haste to helpe vs.

*Priest.* Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

Praise ye the Lord.

*¶ Then shall be said or song this Psalm following.*

**O** Come, let vs sing vnto the Lord: let vs *exult* heartily reioyce in the strength of our sal- *in Do-*  
nation. *mino.*  
Let vs come before his presence with thanksgiving: and shew our selues glad in him with *Psalm. 95.*  
Psalmes.

For the Lord isa great God: and a great king aboue all gods.

In his hand are all the corners of the earth: and the strength of the hills is his also.

The Sea is his, and he made it: and his hands prepared the dry land.

O come, let vs worship and fall downe: and kneele before the Lord our Maker,

(82)

Fig

*¶ A general confession to be said of the whole Congregation, after the Priest, kneeling.*

**A**lmighty and most mercifull Father, we haue erred and strayed from thy wayes like lost sheepe: we haue followed too much the deuires and desires of our owne hearts: we haue offended against thy holy lawes: wee haue left vndone those things which we ought to haue done,

\* Psal.  
51. 3.  
\* Psal.  
51. 9.  
\* Psal.  
51. 17.  
\* 100.  
2. 13.

\* Dan.  
9. 9, 10.

\* Iere.  
10. 14.

\* Matth.  
3. 2.

\* Luke  
15. 18, 19

\* Psal.  
143. 2.

\* 1. Iohn  
1. 8.

## Morning prayer.

For hee is the Lord our God: and we are the people of his pasture, and the sheep of his hands.  
To day if ye will heare his voyce, harden not your hearts: as in the pronocation, and as in the day of temptation in the wilderness.

When your father tempted me: proued mee, and saw my workes.

Forty yeres long wast grieved with this generation, and said: It is a people that doe erre in their hearts, for they haue not known my wayes. Vnto whom I sware in my wrath: that they should not enter into my rest.

Glory be to the Father, and to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

*¶ Then shall follow certaine Psalmes in order, as they bee appointed in a Table made for that purpose, except there bee proper Psalmes appointed for that day. And at the end of euery Psalm shew the yere, and likewise in the end of Benedicite, Benedicite, Magnificat, and Nunc dimittis shall be repeated,*

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

*¶ Then shall be read two Lessons distinctly with loud voices, that the people may heare. The first of the old Testament, the second of the New, like as they bee appointed in the Kalender, except there be proper Lessons assigned for that day. The Priest that readeth the Lesson, standing, and turning himselfe, as he may best be heard of all such as be present. And before euery Lesson the Priest shall say thus. The first, second, third, or fourth Chapter of Genesis, or Exodus, Matthew, Mark, or other like, as is appointed in the Kalender. And in the end of euery Chapter he shall say,*

Here endeth such a Chapter of such a Booke.

*¶ And (to the end the people may the better heare) in such places where they do sing, there shall the Lessons be sung in a plaine tune, after the manner of distinct reading, and likewise the Epistle and Gospel.*

*¶ After the first Lesson shall follow, Te Deum laudamus in English daily thoroughout the whole yere.*

*Te Deum  
laudamus  
171 MS.*

WE praise thee, O God: we knowledge thee to be the Lord.

All the earth doth worship thee: the Father everlasting.

To thee all Angels cry aloud: the heauens, and all the powers therein.

To thee Cherubim, and Seraphim: continually doe cry.

Holy, holy, holy: Lord God of Sabaoth.

Heauen and earth are full of the Maiestie: of thy glory.

The glorious company of the Apostles: praise thee.

The goodly fellowship of the Prophets: praise thee.

The noble army of Martyrs: praise thee.

The holy Church thoroughout all the world: doth knowledge thee.

The Father: of an infinite Maiestie.

Thine honourable, true: and openly Sonne.

Also the holy Ghost: the Comforter.

Thou art the King of glory: O Christ.

Thou art the everlasting Sonnet of the Father.

When thou tookst vpon thee to deliuer man: thou diddest not abhorre the Virgins wombe.

When thou hast ouercome the sharpest of death: thou didst open the kingdome of heauen to all beleeuers.

Thou sitest at the right hand of God: in the glory of the Father,

We beleene that thou shalt come: to be our Iudge.

We therefore pray thee: helpe thy seruants: whom thou hast redeemed with thy precious blood.

Make them to bee numbred with thy Saints: in glory everlasting.

O Lord: save thy people: and blesse thine heritage.

Gouerne them: and lift them vp for euer.

Day by day: we magnifie thee.

And wee worship thy Name: euer world without end.

Vouchsafe, O Lord: to keepe vs this day without sinne.

O Lord: haue mercy vpon vs: haue mercy vpon vs.

O Lord: let thy mercy lighten vpon vs: as our trust is in thee.

O Lord: in thee haue I trusted: let me neuer be confounded.

¶ Or this Canticle, *Benedicite omnia opera Domini.*

O All ye works of the Lord, blesse yee the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for euer.

O yee Angels of the Lord, blesse yee the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for euer.

O yee heauens, blesse yee the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for euer.

O ye waters that be about the firmament, blesse yee the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for euer.

O all yee powers of the Lord, blesse yee the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for euer.

O ye Sun and Moone, blesse yee the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for euer.

O yee Starres of heauen, blesse yee the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for euer.

O yee showres and dew, blesse yee the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for euer.

O yee winds of God, blesse yee the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for euer.

O yee fire and heat, blesse yee the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for euer.

O ye Winter and Summer, blesse yee the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for euer.

O yee dewes and frosts, blesse yee the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for euer.

O ye frost and cold, blesse yee the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for euer.

O ye ice and snow, blesse yee the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for euer.

O ye nights and daies, blesse yee the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for euer.

O ye light and darkness, blesse yee the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for euer.

O ye lightnings and clouds, blesse yee the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for euer.

O let the earth blesse the Lord: yea, let it praise him and magnifie him for euer.

O ye mountaines and hills, blesse yee the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for euer.

O all yee greene things vpon the earth, blesse yee the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for euer.

O yee wells, blesse yee the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for euer.

O ye fountaines and riuers, blesse yee the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for euer.

O ye Whales and all that moue in the waters, blesse yee the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for euer.

O all ye fowles of the aire, blesse yee the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for euer.

O all ye beasts and cattell, blesse yee the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for euer.

O all ye beasts and cattell, blesse yee the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for euer.

# Morning prayer.

O ye children of men, blesse ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for euer.

O let Israel blesse the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for euer.

O ye Priests of the Lord, blesse yee the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for euer.

O ye seruants of the Lord, blesse ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for euer.

O ye spirits and soules of the righteous, blesse yee the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for euer.

O ye holy and humble men of heart, blesse yee the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for euer.

O Ananias, Azarias, and Misael, blesse yee the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

Glory be to the Father, and to the, &c.  
As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

¶ And after the second Lesson shalle used and said, Benedictus in English, as followeth.

*Benedictus.*  
Blessed be the Lord God of Israel: for he hath visited and redeemed his people.

*Zach. 13. 68.* And hath raised vp a mighty saluation for vs in the house of his seruant David.

As he spake by the mouth of his holy Prophets: which haue bene since the world began.

That we should be saued from our enemi stand from the hands of all that hate vs.

To performe the mercy promised to our forefathers: and to remember his holy Couenant.

To performe the oath which hee sware to our forefather Abraham: that he would giue vs.

That wee being deliuered out of the hands of our enemies: might serue him without feare.

In holinesse and righteousnesse before him: all the dayes of our life.

And thou child, shalt be called the Prophet of the Highest: for thou shalt goe before the face of the Lord, to prepare his wayes.

To giue knowledge of saluation vnto his people: for the remission of their finnes.

Through the tender mercy of our God: whereby the day-spring from on high hath visited vs.

To giue light to them that sit in darknesse, and in the shadow of death: and to guide our feet into the way of peace.

Glory be to the Father, and to the, &c.  
As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

¶ Or this 100 Psalm.

O Be ioyfull in the Lord, all ye lapds: serue the Lord with gladnesse, and come before his presence with a song.

Be ye sure that the Lord he is God, it is he that hath made vs, and not we our selues: we are his people, and the sheepe of his pasture.

O goe your way into his gates with thanksgiving, and into his courts with praise: be thankfull vnto him, and speake good of his Name.

For the Lord is gracious, his mercy is euermourning: and his truth endureth from generation to generation.

Glory be to the Father, and to the, &c.  
As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

¶ Then shall be said the Creed by the Priest, and the people standing.

I beleue in God the Father Almighty, Maker of heauen and earth. And in Iesus Christ his only Sonne our Lord, which was conceived by the holy Ghost, borne of the Virgin Mary, suffered vnder Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead, and buried, he descended into hell, the third day he rose againe from the dead, he ascended into hea-

uen, and sitteth on the right hand of God the Father Almighty, from thence hee shall come to iudge the quicke and the dead. I beleue in the holy Ghost: the holy Catholike Church, the Communion of Saints, the forgiveness of sinne, the resurrection of the body, and the life euermourning. Amen.

¶ And after that these prayers following, as well as Evening prayer, as at morning prayer, all devoutly kneeling, the Priest first pronouncing with a loud voyce.

The Lord be with you.

Answer.

And with thy Spirit.

Priest.

¶ Let vs pray.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Christ haue mercy vpon vs.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

¶ Then the Priest, Clerks, and people shall say the Lords prayer in English with a loud voyce.

Our Father which art in heauen, &c.

¶ Then the Priest standing vp, shall say.

O Lord shew thy mercy vpon vs.

Answer.

And grant vs thy saluation.

Priest.

O Lord saue the King.

Answer.

And mercifully heare vs when we call vpon thee.

Priest.

Endue thy ministers with righteousness.

Answer.

And make thy chosen people ioyfull.

Priest.

O Lord saue thy people.

Answer.

And blesse thine inheritance.

Priest.

Giue peace in our time, O Lord.

Answer.

Because there is none other that fighteth for vs, but only thou, O God.

Priest.

O God make cleane our hearts within vs.

Answer.

And take not thy holy Spirit from vs.

¶ Then shall follow three Collects. The first of the day which shall be the same that is appointed at the Communion. The second for peace. The third, for grace to liue well. And the two last Collects shall neuer alter, but daily be said at Morning prayer, throughout all the yere, as followeth.

The second Collect for peace.

O God, which art author of peace, and lover of concord, in knowledge of whom standeth our eternall life, whose seruice is perfect freedom: defend vs thy humble seruants in all assaults of our enemies, that we surely trusting in thy defence, may not feare the power of any aduersaries, throw the might of Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The third Collect for grace.

O Lord our heavenly Father, Almighty and euermourning God, which hast safely brought vs to the beginning of this day, defend vs in the same with thy mighty power, and grant that this day we fall into no sinne, neither run into any kind of danger, but that all our doings may be ordered by thy governance, to dos alwayes that is righteous in thy sight, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

**AN ORDER FOR EVENING PRAYER**  
throughout the whole yeere.

**O** The Priest shall say,  
V. Father which art in heauen, Hal-  
lowed be thy Name. Thy kingdome  
come. Thy will be done in earth as  
it is in heauen. Giue vs this day our  
daily bread. And forgie vs our  
trespasses, as wee forgie them that trespassed  
against vs. And leade vs not into temptation: but  
deliuer vs from euill. Amen.

*Then likewise he shall say,*

O Lord open thou our lips.

*Answer.*

And our mouth shall shew forth thy praise.

*Priest.*

O God make speed to saue vs.

*Answer.*

O Lord make haste to helpe vs.

*Priest.*

Glory be to the Father, and to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

Praise ye the Lord.

**¶** Then the Psalms in order as they be appointed  
in the Table for Psalms, except there bee  
proper Psalms appointed for that day. Then  
a lesson of the old Testament, as it is appointed  
likewise in the Kalender, except there be proper  
Lessons appointed for that day. After that  
Magnificat in English as followeth.

*Magni-  
ficat.  
Luk. 1. 46*

**M**Y soule doth magnifie the Lord: and my  
spirit hath reioyced in God my Saviour.

For hee hath regarded: the lowlinee of his  
handmaiden.

For behold from henceforth: all generations  
shall call me blessed.

For he that is mighty hath magnified me: and  
holy is his Name.

And his mercy is on them that feare him: thro-  
rowout all generations.

He hath shewed strength with his armes: he hath  
scattered the proud in the imagination of their  
hearts.

He hath put down the mighty from their seat:  
and hath exalted the humble and mecke.

Hee hath filled the hungry with good things:  
and the rich he hath sent empty away.

He remembreth his mercy hath holpen his ser-  
uant Israel: as hee promised to our forefathers,  
Abraham, and his seed for ever.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

*Or else this Psalm.*

*Contat  
Dom.  
Psalm. 98.*

**O** Sing vnto the Lord a new song: for he hath  
done marueilous things.

With his owne right hand, and with his holy  
arme: hath he gotten himselfe the victory.

The Lord declared his saluation: his righteous-  
nesse hath hee openly shewed in the sight of the  
heathen.

Hee hath remembreth his mercy and truth to-  
ward the house of Israel: and all the ends of the  
world haue seene the saluation of our God.

Shew your selues ioyfull vnto the Lord, all ye  
lands: sing, reioyce, and giue thanks.

Praise the Lord vpon the harpe: sing to the  
harpe with a Psalm of thanksgiving.

With trumpets also and shawmes: O shew your  
selues ioyfull before the Lord the King.

Let the sea make a noise, and all that therein  
is: the round world, and they that dwell therein.

Let the floods clap their hands, and let the hills  
bee ioyfull together before the Lord: for he is  
come to iudge the earth.

With righteousnesse shall he iudge the world:  
and the people with equity.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

**¶** Then a lesson of the new Testament. And after  
that, Nunc dimittis, in English, as followeth.

**L**ord now lettest thou thy seruant depart in  
peace: according to thy word.

For mine eyes haue seene: thy saluation.

Which thou hast prepared: before the face  
of all people.

To be a light to lighten the Gentiles: and to  
be the glory of thy people Israel.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

*Or else this Psalm.*

**G**od be mercifull vnto vs, and bleste vs: and  
shew vs the light of his countenance, and  
be mercifull vnto vs.

That thy way may be knowne vpon earth: thy  
sauing health among all nations.

Let the people praise thee, O God: yea, let all  
the people praise thee.

O let the nations reioyce and be glad: for thou  
shalt iudge the folke righteously: and gouerne  
the nations vpon earth.

Let the people praise thee, O God: let all the  
people praifethee.

Then shall the earth bring forth her increase:  
and God, euen our owne God shall giue vs his  
blessing.

God shall bleste vs: and all the ends of the  
world shall seare him.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

**¶** Then shall follow the Creed with other pray-  
ers as is before appointed at Morning Prayer,  
after Benediculus, and with three Collects. First,  
of the day: The second for peace: The third  
for aide against all perils, as hereafter follow-  
eth: which two last Collects shall be said daily  
at Evening Prayer without alteration.

*The second Collect at Evening Prayer.*

**O** God from whom all holy desires, all good  
counsels, and all iust works do proceed: giue  
vnto thy seruants that peace which the world  
cannot giue, that both our hearts may be set to  
obey thy commandements, and also that by thee  
we being defended from the feare of our enemies  
may passe our time in rest and quietnes, through  
the merits of Iesus Christ our Saviour. Amen.

**¶** The third Collect for aide against all perils.

**L**ighten our darknes, we beseech thee (O Lord)  
and by thy great mercy defend vs from all  
perils and dangers of this night, for the lone of  
thy onely Son our Saviour Iesus Christ. Amen.

**¶** In the feast of Christmas, the Epiphany, S.  
Martin, Easter, the Ascension, Pentecost, S.  
John Baptiste, S. James, S. Bartholomew, S.  
Matthew, S. Simon and Jude, S. Andrew, and  
Trinity Sunday, shall bee sung or said immedi-  
ately after Benediculus, this Confession of our  
Christian faith.

**W**ho soeuer will be saved: before all things  
it is necessary that he hold the Catholike  
faith.

Which



## The Lertany.

Which faith except every one doe keepe whole and vndeiled: without doubt hee shall perith euerlaſtingly.

And the Catholike faith is this: that we worſhip one God in Trinity, and Trinity in vinity.

Neither confounding the perſons: nor diuiding the ſubſtance.

For there is one perſon of the Father, another of the Sonne: and another of the holy Ghoſt.

But the Godhead of the Father, of the Son, and of the holy Ghoſt, is all one: the glory equall, the Maieſty coeternall.

Such as the Father is, ſuch is the Son; and ſuch is the holy Ghoſt.

The Father vncrate, the Sonne vncrate: and the holy Ghoſt vncrate.

The Father incomprehenſible, the Sonne incomprehenſible: and the holy Ghoſt incomprehenſible.

The Father eternall, the Sonne eternall: and the holy Ghoſt eternall.

And yet they are not three eternalls: but one eternall.

As alſo there are not three incomprehenſibles, nor three vncrates; but one vncrate, and one incomprehenſible.

So likewiſe the Father is Almighty, the Sonne Almighty: and the holy Ghoſt Almighty.

And yet they are not three Almighties: but one Almighty.

So the Father is God, the Son is God: and the holy Ghoſt is God.

And yet they are not three Gods: but one God.

So likewiſe the Father is Lord, the Son Lord: and the holy Ghoſt Lord.

And yet not three Lords: but one Lord.

For like as wee be compelled by the Chriſtian verity: to acknowledge euery perſon by himſelfe to be God and Lord.

So are we forbidden by the Catholike Religion: to ſay there be three Gods, or three Lords.

The Father is made of none: neither created, nor begotten.

The Sonne is of the Father alone: not made, nor created, but begotten.

The holy Ghoſt is of the Father, and of the Sonne: neither made, nor created, nor begotten, but proceeding.

So there is one Father, not three Fathers: one Sonne, not three Sons: one holy Ghoſt, not three holy Ghoſts.

And in this Trinity none is afore or after other: none is greater or leſſe than another.

But the whole three perſons be coeternall together: and coequall.

So that in all things, as is aforeſaid: the Vinity in Trinity, and the Trinity in Vinity is to be worſhipped.

He therefore that will be ſaued: muſt thus thinke of the Trinity.

Furthermore, it is neceſſary to euerlaſting ſaluation: that he alſo beleene rightly in the incarnation of our Lord Ieſus Chriſt.

For the right faith is, that we beleene and confeſſe: that our Lord Ieſus Chriſt the Sonne of God, is God and man.

God of the ſubſtance of the Father, begotten before the worlds: and man of the ſubſtance of his mother, borne in the world.

Perſect God and perſect man: of a reaſonable ſoule, and humane fleſh ſubſiſting.

Equall to the Father as touching his Godhead: and inferior to the Father touching his manhood.

Who although he be God and man: yet he is not two, but one Chriſt.

One, not by conuerſion of the Godhead into fleſh: but by taking of the manhood into God.

One altogether, not by conſuſion of ſubſtance: but by vinity of perſon.

For as the reaſonable ſoule and fleſh is one man: ſo God and man is one Chriſt.

Who ſuffered for our ſaluation, deſcended into hell: roſe againe the third day from the dead.

He aſcended into heauen, he ſitteth on the right hand of the Father, God Almighty: from whence he ſhall come to iudge the quicke and the dead.

At whoſe coming all men ſhall riſe againe with their bodies: and ſhall giue account for their owne workes.

And they that haue done good, ſhall goe into life euerlaſting: and they that haue done euill, into euerlaſting fire.

This is the Catholike faith: which except a man beleene faithfully, he cannot be ſaued.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

*¶ Thus endeth the order of Morning and Evening Prayer throughout the whole yeere.*

**¶** Here followeth the Lertany to be ſaid vpon Sundayes, Wedneſdayes and Fridayes, and at other times when it ſhall be commanded by the Ordinary.

**O** God the Father of heauen: haue mercy vpon vs miſerable ſinners.

*O God the Father of heauen, &c.*

**O** God the Son, redeemer of the world: haue mercy vpon vs miſerable ſinners.

*O God the Son, redeemer, &c.*

**O** God the holy Ghoſt, proceeding from the Father and the Sonne: haue mercy vpon vs miſerable ſinners.

*O God the holy Ghoſt, &c.*

**O** holy, bleſſed, and glorious Trinity, three perſons and one God: haue mercy vpon vs miſerable ſinners.

*O holy, bleſſed, and glorious Trinity, &c.*

Remember not Lord our offences, nor the offences of our forefathers, neither take thou vengeance of our ſinnes: ſpare vs good Lord, ſpare thy people whom thou haſt redeemed with thy moſt precious blood, and be not angry with vs for euill.

*Spare vs good Lord.*

From all euill and miſchiefe, from ſinne, from the crafts and aſſaults of the deuill, from thy wrath, and from euerlaſting damnation.

*Good Lord deliuer vs.*

From all blindneſſe of heart, from pride, vaine glory and hypocriſie, from enuy, hatred, and malice, and all vncharitableſſe.

*Good Lord deliuer vs.*

From fornication, and all other deadly ſinne, and from all the deceits of the world, the fleſh, and the deuill.

*Good Lord deliuer vs.*

From lightning and tempeſt, from plague, peſtilence and famine, from battell, and murder, and from ſudden death.

*Good Lord deliuer vs.*

From all ſedition and priuy conſpiracy, from all falſe doctrine and hereſie, from hardneſſe of heart, and contempt of thy word and commandment.

*Good Lord deliuer vs.*  
By

## The Letany.

By the myſtery of thy holy incarnation, by thy holy Mariuity and Circumciſion, by thy baptiſme, faſting and temptation.

*Good Lord deliuer vs.*

By thine agony and bloody ſweat, by thy Croſſe and paſſion, by thy precious death and buriall, by thy glorious reſurrection and aſcenſion, and by the coming of the holy Ghoſt.

*Good Lord deliuer vs.*

In all time of our tribulation, in all time of our weakneſſe, in the houre of death, and in the day of iudgement.

*Good Lord deliuer vs.*

Wee ſinners doe beſeech thee to heare vs (O Lord God) and that it may pleaſe thee to rule and gouerne thy holy Church vniuerſally in the ſight way.

*We beſeech thee to heare vs good Lord.*

That it may pleaſe thee to keepe & ſtrengthen in the true worſhipping of thee, in righteouſneſſe, and holineſſe of life, thy ſeruant **C H A R L E S**, our moſt gracious King and gouernour.

*We beſeech thee, &c.*

That it may pleaſe thee to rule his heart in thy faith, feare, and loue, and that he may euermore haue aſſiſtance in thee, and euer ſeek thy honour and glory.

*We beſeech thee, &c.*

That it may pleaſe thee to be his defender and keeper, giuing him the victory ouer all his enemies.

*We beſeech thee, &c.*

That it may pleaſe thee to bleſſe and preſerue our gracious Queene Mary, Prince Charles, and the reſt of the royall progenie.

*We beſeech thee, &c.*

That it may pleaſe thee to illuminate all Biſhops, Paſtors and Miniſters of the Church with true knowledge & vnderſtanding of thy Word, and that both by their preaching and liuing, they may ſet it forth and ſhew it accordingly.

*We beſeech thee, &c.*

That it may pleaſe thee to endue the Lords of the Councill, and all the Nobility, with grace, wiſedome and vnderſtanding.

*We beſeech thee, &c.*

That it may pleaſe thee to bleſſe and keepe the Magiſtrates, giuing them grace to execute iuſtice, and to maintaine truth.

*We beſeech thee, &c.*

That it may pleaſe thee to bleſſe and keepe all thy people.

*We beſeech thee, &c.*

That it may pleaſe thee to giue to all nations, vniuerſally, peace, and concord.

*We beſeech thee, &c.*

That it may pleaſe thee to giue vs an heart to loue and dread thee, and diligently to liue after thy Commandements.

*We beſeech thee, &c.*

That it may pleaſe thee to giue to all thy people increaſe of grace, to heare meekely thy Word, and to receiue it with pure affection, and to bring forth the fruites of the Spirit.

*We beſeech thee, &c.*

That it may pleaſe thee to bring into the way of truth, all ſuch as haue erred and are deceived.

*We beſeech thee, &c.*

That it may pleaſe thee to ſtrengthen ſuch as doe ſtand, and to comfort and helpe the weak hearted, and to riſe vp them that fall, and finally to beat downe Satan vnder our feet.

*We beſeech thee, &c.*

That it may pleaſe thee to ſuccour, helpe, and

comfort all that be in danger, neceſſity, and tribulation.

*We beſeech thee, &c.*

That it may pleaſe thee to preſerue all that trauell by land or by water, all women labouring of child, all ſicke perſons and young children, and to ſhew thy pity vpon all priſoners and captiues.

*We beſeech thee, &c.*

That it may pleaſe thee to defend and provide for the fatherleſſe children and widowes, and all that be deſolate and oppreſſed.

*We beſeech thee, &c.*

That it may pleaſe thee to haue mercy vpon all men.

*We beſeech thee, &c.*

That it may pleaſe thee to forgine our enemies, perſecuters and ſlanderers, and to turne their hearts.

*We beſeech thee, &c.*

That it may pleaſe thee to giue and preſerue to our wiſe the kindly fruites of the earth, ſo as in due time we may enioy them.

*We beſeech thee, &c.*

That it may pleaſe thee to giue vs true repentance, to forgine vs all our ſins, negligences and ignorances, and to endue vs with the grace of thy holy Spirit, to amend our liues according to thy holy Word.

*We beſeech thee, &c.*

Sonne of God: we beſeech thee to heare vs.  
Sonne of God: we beſeech thee to heare vs.  
O Lambe of God: that takeſt away the ſinnes of the world.

*Grant vs thy peace.*

O Lambe of God: that takeſt away the ſinnes of the world.

*Haue mercy vpon vs.*

O Chriſt heare vs.

O Chriſt heare vs.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Chriſt haue mercy vpon vs.

Chriſt haue mercy vpon vs.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Our Father which art in heauen, &c.

And leade vs not into temptation.

But deliuer vs from euill. Amen.

*The verſicle.*

O Lord deale not with vs after our ſinnes.

*Anſw.* Neither reward vs after our iniquities.

¶ Let vs pray.

O God mercifull Father, that deſpiſeſt not the ſighing of a contrite heart, nor the deſire of ſuch as be ſorrowfull, mercifully aſſiſt our prayers that we make before thee in all our troubles and aduerſities whenſoever they oppreſſe vs, and graciously heare vs, that thoſe euils which the craft and ſubtilty of the deuill or man worketh againſt vs, be brought to nought, and by the prouidence of thy goodneſſe they may be diſperſed, that we thy ſervants being hurt by no perſections, may euermore giue thanks vnto thee in thy holy Church, through Ieſus Chriſt our Lord.

O Lord ariſe, helpe vs, and deliuer vs for thy Names ſake.

O God, we haue heard with our eares, and our fathers haue declared vnto vs the noble works that thou diſt in their dayes, and in the old time before them.

O Lord

## The Lctany.

*O Lord arise, helpe vs, and deliuer vs, for thine honour.*

Glory be to the Father, &c. As it was, &c.  
From our enemies defend vs, O Christ.

*Graciously looke vpon our afflictions.*

Pitifully behold the iorrowes of our hearts.

*Mercifully forgive the finnes of thy people.*

Favourably with mercy heare our prayers.

*O Sonne of David haue mercy vpon vs.*

Both now and euer vouchsafe to heare vs, O Christ.

*Graciously heare vs, O Christ, graciously heare vs, O Lord Christ.*

*The versicle.*

O Lord, let thy mercy be shewed vpon vs.

*Answer.* As we doe put our trust in thee.

¶ Let vs pray.

**W**E humbly beseech thee, O Father, mercifully to looke vpon our infirmities, and for the glory of thy Names sake come from vs all those evils that wee most righteously haue deserved, and grant that in all our troubles wee may put our whole trust and confidence in thy mercy, and euermore serue thee in holinesse and purenesse of liuing, to thy honour and glory, through our only Mediatour and Advocate Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*A Prayer for the Kings Maiessty.*

**O** Lord our heavenly Father, high and mighty King of kings, Lord of lords, the only Ruler of Princes, which dost from thy throne behold all the dwellers vpon earth, most heartily we beseech thee with thy fauour to behold our most gracious Soueraigne lord King Charles, and so replenish him with the grace of thy holy Spirit, that he may alway encline to thy will, and walke in thy way: endue him plentifully with heavenly gifts, grant him in health and weale long to liue, strengthen him that he may vanquish and overcome all his enemies, and finally after this life, he may attaine euerlasting ioy and felicity, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*A Prayer for the Queene, Prince Charles, and the rest of the Royall Progenie.*

**A**lmighty God, the fountaine of all goodnes, we humbly beseech thee to blesse our gracious Queene Mary, Prince Charles, and the rest of the Royall Progenie: endue them with thy holy Spirit, enrich them with thy heavenly grace, prosper them with all happinesse, and bring them to thine euerlasting kingdome, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

**A**lmighty and euerlasting God, which onely workest great miracles, send downe vpon our Bishops and Curates, and all Congregations committed to their charge, the healthfull Spirit of thy grace, and that they may truly please thee, powre vpon them the continuall dew of thy blessing: grant this (O Lord) for the honour of our Advocate and Mediatour Iesus Christ. Amen.

*A Prayer of Chrysostome.*

**A**lmighty God, which hast giuen vs grace at this time with one accord, to make our common supplications vnto thee, and dost promise that when two or three be gathered together in thy Name, thou wilt grant their request: fulfill now, O Lord, the desires and petitions of thy seruants, as may be most expedient for them, granting vs in this world knowledge of thy truth, and in the world to come life euerlasting. He grace of our Lord Iesus Christ, and the loue of God, and the fellowship of the holy Ghost, be with vs all euermore. Amen.

*¶ For raie, if the time require.*

**O** God heavenly Father, which by thy Sonne Iesus Christ hast promised to all them that seeke thy kingdome, and the righteousnesse thereof, all things necessary to their bodily sustentance: send vs, wee beseech thee, in this our necessity, such moderate raie and shewtes, that wee may receiue the fruits of the earth to our comfort, and to thy honour, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*¶ For faire weather.*

**O** Lord God, which for the sake of man didst once drowne all the world, except eight persons, and afterward of thy great mercy didst promise neuer to destroy it so againe: We humbly beseech thee, that although we for our iniquities haue worthily deserved this plague of raie and waters, yet vpon our true repentance thou wilt send vs such weather, whereby wee may receiue the fruits of the earth in due season, and learne both by thy punishment to amend our liues, and for thy clemency to giue thee praise and glory, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*¶ In the time of dearth and famine.*

**O** God, heavenly Father, whose gift it is that the raie doth fall, the earth is fruitfull, beasts encrease, and fishes doe multiply: behold, wee beseech thee, the afflictions of thy people, and grant that the scarcity and dearth (which we doe now most iustly suffer for our iniquity) may through thy goodness be mercifully turned into cheapeesse and plenty, for the loue of Iesus Christ our Lord, to whom with thee and the holy Ghost be all honour, &c.

*¶ In the time of warre.*

**O** Almighty God King of all kings, and gouernour of all things, whose power no creature is able to resist, to whom it belongeth iustly to punish sinners, and to be mercifull to them that truly repent: Saue and deliuer vs (we humbly beseech thee) from the hands of our enemies, abate their pride, allwaie their malice, and confound their devices, that we being armed with thy defence, may be preferred euermore from all perils, to glorifie thee which art the only giuer of all victory, through the merits of thy only Sonne Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*¶ In the time of any common plague or sicknesse.*

**O** Almighty God, which in thy wrath in the time of King Dauid, didst slay with the plague of Pestilence threecore and tenthousand, and yet remembering thy mercy, didst saue the rest: haue pity vpon vs miserable sinners, that now are visited with great sicknesse and mortality, that like as thou didst then command thine Angel to cease from punishing, so it may now please thee to withdraw from vs this plague and grieuous sicknesse, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

**O** God, whose nature and property is ener to haue mercy and to forgive, receiue our humble petitions: and though wee be tied and bound with the chaine of our finnes, yet let the pitifulnesse of thy great mercy loose vs, for the honour of Iesus Christs sake, our onely mediatour and aduocate. Amen.

*¶ A thanksgiving for raie.*

**O** God our heavenly Father, who by thy gracious providence, dost cause the former and the latter raie to descend vpon the earth, that it may bring forth fruit for the vse of man: we giue thee humble thanks, that it hath pleased thee

## The Collects.

thee in our greatest necessity, to send at the last a ioyfull raine vpon thine inheritance, and to refresh it when it was dry, to the great comfort of vs thy vwororthy seruants, and to the glory of thy holy Name, through thy mercies in Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*§ A thanksgiving for faire weather.*

**O** Lord God, who hast iustly humbled vs by thy late plague of immoderate raine and waters, and in thy mercy hast relined and comforted our soules by this seasonable and blessed change of weather: wee praise and glorifie thy holy Name for this thy mercy, and will alwayes declare thy louing kindnesse from generation to generation, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*§ A thanksgiving for plenty.*

**O** Most mercifull Father which of thy gracious goodnesse hast heard the deuout prayers of thy Church, and turned our dearth and scarcity into cheapeesse and plenty: wee giue thee humble thanks for this thy especial bounty, beseeching thee to continue this thy louing kindnesse vnto vs, that our land may yeeld vs her fruits of increase, to thy glory and our comfort, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*§ A thanksgiving for peace and victory.*

**O** Almighty God, which art a strong tower of defence vnto thy seruants, against the face of their enemies: wee yeeld thee praise and thanksgiving for our deliuerance from those great and apparant dangers, wherewith we were compassed: wee acknowledge it thy goodnesse, that we were not deliuered ouer as a prey vnto

them, beseeching thee still to continue such thy mercies towards vs, that all the world may know that thou art our Saviour and mighty Deliuerer, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*§ A thanksgiving for deliuerance from the plague.*

**O** Lord God, which hast wounded vs for our sinnes, and consumed vs for our transgressions by thy late heauy and dreadfull visitation, and now in the midst of indgement remembering mercy, hast redeemed our soules from the lawes of death: we offer vnto thy fatherly goodnesse, our selues, our soules and bodies, which thou hast deliuered to be a lining sacrifice vnto thee, alwayes praising and magnifying thy mercies in the midst of the congregation, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*§ Or this.*

**W**Ee humbly acknowledge before thee (O most mercifull Father) that all the punishments, which are threatened in thy Law, might iustly haue fallen vpon vs, by reason of our manifold transgressions, and hardnesse of heart: yet seeing it hath pleased thee of thy tender mercy, vpon our weak and unworthy humiliation, to assuage the noisome pestilence wherewith wee lately haue bene sore afflicted, and to restore the voyce of ioy and health into our dwellings: we offer vnto thy diuine Maiesty, the sacrifice of praise and thanksgiving, lauding and magnifying thy glorious Name, for such thy preservation and providence ouer vs, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The end of the Letany.*



**¶ The Collects, with the order how to finde the beginning and end of the Epistles and Gospels in the new testament, by the Chapter and the verse, as it is appointed in the Booke of Common Prayer.**

*§ The first Sunday in Advent.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God giue vs grace that wee may cast away the works of darkness, and put vpon vs the armour of light, now in the time of this mortall life (in the which thy Son Iesus Christ came to visi: vs in great humility) that in the last day, when he shall come againe in his glorious Maiesty, to iudge both the quick and the dead, we may rise to the life immortall, through him who liueth and reigneth with thee and the holy Ghost, now and euer. Amen.

*The Epistle.*

Owe nothing to any man.

verse 8. vnto the end.

Rom. 13.

*The Gospel.*

And when they drew neere,

verse 1. vnto verse 14.

Mat. 21.

*§ The second Sunday in Advent.*

*The Collect.*

**B**lessed Lord, which hast caused all holy Scriptures to bee written for our learning, grant vs that wee may in such wise heare them, reade, marke, learne, and inwardly digest them, that by patience, and comfort of thy holy word, we may embrace, and euer hold fast the blessed hope of everlasting life, which thou hast giuen vs in our Saviour Iesus Christ. Amen.

*The Epistle.*

For whatsoeuer things.

verse 4. vnto verse 14.

Rom. 15.

*The Gospel.*

Then there shall be signes in the,

Luke 21.

*§ The third Sunday in Advent.*

*The Collect.*

**L**ord, we beseech thee, giue care to our prayers, and by thy gracious visitation lighten the darkness of our hearts by our Lord Iesus Christ. Amen.

*The Epistle.*

Let a man so esteeme of vs,

1. Cor. 4.

verse 1. vnto verse 6.

*The Gospel.*

And when Iohn heard in the,

Mat. 11.

verse 3. vnto verse 11.

*§ The fourth Sunday in Advent.*

*The Collect.*

**L**ord, raise vp (wee pray thee) thy power, and come among vs, and with great might succour vs, that whereas through our sinnes and wickednesse, we be sore let and hindered, thy bountifull grace and mercy (through the satisfaction of thy Sonne our Lord) may speedily deliuer vs: to whom with thee and the holy Ghost be honour and glory, world without end. Amen.

*The Epistle.*

Reioyce in the Lord alway.

Phil. 4.

verse 4. vnto verse 8.

*The Gospel.*

Then this is the record of Iohn,

Iohn 1.

verse 19. vnto verse 29.



# The Collects.

## ¶ On Christmas day.

### The Collect.

**A**lmighty God, which hast given vs thy onely begotten Son, to take our nature vpon him, and this day to be borne of a pure virgin: grant that we being regenerate and made thy children by adoption and grace, may dayly be renewed by thy holy Spirit, through the same our Lord Iesus Christ, who liueth and reigneih, &c.

### The Epistle.

At sundry times and in diners.

Heb. 1.

### The Gospel.

In the beginning was the.

Iohn 1.

## ¶ Saint Struens day.

### The Collect.

**G**rant vs, O Lord, to learne to loue our enemies by the example of thy Martyr Saint Struens, who prayed for his persecutors, to thee which liueth and reigneih, &c.

¶ Then shall follow the Collect of the Nativity, which shall bee said continually vnto New-yeeres day.

### The Epistle.

But he being full of the holy Ghost.

Act. 7.

### The Gospel.

Wherefore, behold, &c.

Matt. 23.

## ¶ Saint Iohn Euangelists day.

### The Collect.

**M**ercifull Lord, we beseech thee to cast thy bright beames of light vpon thy Church, that it being lightened by the doctrine of thy blessed Apottle and Euangelist Iohn, may attaine to thy euertlasting gifts: through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

### The Epistle.

That which was from the.

1. Iohn 1.

### The Gospel.

He said vnto him, Follow me.

Iohn 21.

## ¶ Innocents day.

### The Collect.

**A**lmighty God, whose praise this day the yong Innocents thy witnessers haue confessed and shewed forth, not in speaking, but in dying: mortifie and kill all vices in vs, that in our conuersation our life may expresse thy faith which with our tongues we do confesse, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

### The Epistle.

Then I looked, and loe, a lambe.

Reuel. 14.

### The Gospel.

The Angel of the Lord appeared.

Matt. 3.

## ¶ Sunday after Christmas day.

### The Collect.

**A**lmighty God, which hast given vs thine onely begotten Son to take our nature vpon him, and this day to be borne of a pure virgin, grant that we being regenerate, and made thy children by adoption and grace, may dayly be renewed by thy holy Spirit, through the same our Lord Iesus Christ, who liueth &c.

### The Epistle.

Then I say that the heire.

Gal. 4.

### The Gospel.

The booke of the generation,

Matt. 1.

## ¶ The Circumcision of Christ.

### The Collect.

**A**lmighty God, which madeih thy blessed Sonne to be circumcised and obedient to the law for man: grant vs the true circumcision of the Spirit, that our hearts and all our members being mortified from all worldly and carnall lusts, may in all things obey thy blessed will, through the same thy Sonne Iesus Christ our Lord.

### The Epistle.

Blessed is the man to whom.

Rom. 4.

### The Gospel.

verse 8. vnto verse 15.

### The Epistle.

And it came to passe, when the.

Luke 2.

### The Gospel.

verse 15. vnto verse 21.

¶ If there be a Sunday betwene the Epiphany, and the Circumcision, then shall be used the same Collect, Epistle and Gospel as the Communion, which was used vpon the day of Circumcision.

## ¶ The Epiphany.

### The Collect.

**O** God, which by the leading of a Starre, didih manifest thy onely begotten Sonne to the Gentiles, mercifully grant that we which know thee now by faith, may alter this life haue the fruition of thy glorious Godhead, through Christ our Lord.

### The Epistle.

For this cause I Paul.

Ephes. 3.

### The Gospel.

verse 1. vnto verse 13.

### The Gospel.

When Iesus then was borne.

Matt. 2.

### The Epistle.

verse 1. vnto verse 17.

## ¶ The first Sunday after the Epiphany.

### The Collect.

**L**ord we beseech thee mercifully to recreate the prayers of thy people which call vpon thee, and grant that they may both perceiue and know what things they ought to doe, and also haue grace and power faithfully to fulfill the same, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

### The Epistle.

I beseech you therefore brethren.

Rom. 12.

### The Gospel.

verse 1. vnto verse 6.

### The Gospel.

And when he was twelue yeeres.

Luke 2.

### The Epistle.

verse 41. vnto the end.

## ¶ The second Sunday after the Epiphany.

### The Collect.

**A**lmighty and euertlasting God, which doest gouerne all things in heauen and earth, mercifully heare the supplications of thy people, and grant vs thy peace all the dayes of our life, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

### The Epistle.

Seeing then that we haue gifts.

Rom. 12.

### The Gospel.

verse 6. end in 16. at, Be not wise, &c.

### The Gospel.

And the third day was there 2.

Iohn 1.

### The Epistle.

verse 1. vnto verse 12.

## ¶ The third Sunday after the Epiphany.

### The Collect.

**A**lmighty and euertlasting God, mercifully looke vpon our infirmities, and in all our dangers & necessities, stretch forth thy right hand to help and defend vs, through Christ our Lord.

### The Epistle.

Be not wise in your selues.

Rom. 12.

### The Gospel.

verse 16. vnto the end.

### The Gospel.

Now when he was come downe.

Matt. 8.

### The Epistle.

verse 1. vnto verse 14.

# The Collects.

§ The fourth Sunday after the Epiphany.

The Collect.

**G**od which knowest vs to be set in the midst of so many and great dangers, that for mans frailtencie we cannot alway stand vprightly: grant to vs the health of body and soule, that all those things which we suffer for sinne, by thy helpe we may well passe and overcome, through **Christ our Lord.**

The Epistle.

Let every soule be subiect.

Rom. 13

verse 1. vnto verse 8.

The Gospel.

And when he was entred into

Matt. 8

verse 23. vnto the end.

§ The fifth Sunday after the Epiphany.

The Collect.

**L**ord, we beseech thee to keepe thy Church and household continually in thy true religion, that they which doe leane only vpon hope of thy heavenly grace, may euermore be defended by thy mighty power, through **Iesus Christ our Lord.**

The Epistle.

Now therefore as the elect of God,

Col. 3.

verse 12. vnto verse 18.

The Gospel.

The Kingdome of heauen is.

Matt. 13

verse 24. vnto verse 31.

§ The sixth Sunday (if there be so many) shall haue the Collect, Epistle, and Gospel, that was vpon the fifth Sunday.

§ Septuagesima Sunday.

The Collect.

**O** Lord, we beseech thee, fauourably to heare the prayers of thy people, that we which are iustly punished for our offences, may be mercifully deliuered by thy goodnesse, for the glory of thy Name, through **Iesus Christ our Saniour, who liueth and reigneth, &c.**

The Epistle.

Know ye not that they which.

1 Cor. 9

verse 24. vnto the end.

The Gospel.

For the Kingdome of heauen.

Matt. 10

verse 1. vnto verse 17.

§ Sexagesima Sunday.

The Collect.

**L**ord God, which seest that we put not our trust in any thing that we doe: mercifully grant that by thy power we may be defended against all aduersity, through **Iesus Christ our Lord.**

The Epistle.

For ye suffer foolles gladly.

2 Cor. 11

verse 19. vnto verse 32.

The Gospel.

Now when much people were.

Luke 8

verse 4. vnto verse 16.

§ Quinquagesima Sunday.

The Collect.

**O** Lord, which doest teach vs, that all our doings without charity are nothing worth, send thy holy Ghost, and powre into our hearts that most excellent gift of charity, the very bond of peace, and all vertues, without the which who-soeuer liueth, is counted dead before thee: grant this for thine only Son **Iesus Christis sake.**

The Epistle.

Though I speake with the tongues.

1 Cor. 13

verse 1. vnto the end.

The Gospel.

Then Iesus tooke vnto him the.

Luke 13

verse 31. vnto the end.

§ The first day of Lent.

The Collect.

**A**lmighty and euertlasting God, which hateth nothing that thou hast made, and doest forgive the sins of all them that be penitent: create and make in vs new and contrite hearts, that we worthily lamenting our finnes, and acknowledging our wretchednesse, may obtaine of thee the God of all mercy, perfect remission and forgiveness, through **Iesus Christ.**

The Epistle.

Turne vnto me with all.

Ioel 2.

verse 12. vnto verse 18.

The Gospel.

Moreouer, when ye fast, looke.

Mat. 6

verse 16. vnto verse 22.

§ The first Sunday in Lent.

The Collect.

**O** Lord, which for our sakes diddest fast fourty dayes and fourty nights: giue vs grace to vie such abstinence, that our flesh being subdued to the spirit, we may euer obey thy godly motions in righteousness and true holinesse, to thy honour and glory, which liuest and reignest, &c.

The Epistle.

So we therefore as workers.

2 Cor. 6

verse 1. vnto verse 11.

The Gospel.

Then was Iesus led of the.

Matt. 4

verse 1. vnto verse 12.

§ The second Sunday in Lent.

The Collect.

**A**lmighty God, which doest see that we haue no power of our selues to helpe our selues: keepe thou vs both outwardly in our bodies, and inwardly in our soules, that we may be defended from all aduersities which may happen to the body, and from all euill thoughts which may assault and hurt the soule, through **Iesus Christ, &c.**

The Epistle.

And furthermore we beseech.

1 Thes. 4

verse 1. vnto verse 9.

The Gospel.

And Iesus went thence.

Matt. 15

verse 17. vnto verse 29.

§ The third Sunday in Lent.

The Collect.

**W**e beseech thee Almighty God, looke vpon the hearty desires of thy humble seruants, and stretch forth the right hand of thy Maiesty, to bee our defence against all our enemies, through **Iesus Christ our Lord,**

The Epistle.

Be ye therefore followers of.

Ephes. 5.

verse 1. vnto verse 15.

The Gospel.

Then he cast out a deuill.

Luke 11

verse 14. vnto verse 29.

§ The fourth Sunday in Lent.

The Collect.

**G**rant we beseech thee, Almighty God, that we which for our euill deeds are worthily punished, by the comfort of thy grace may mercifully bee relieved through our Lord **Iesus Christ.**

The Epistle.

Tell me, ye that will be vnder.

Gal. 4

verse 21. vnto the end.

The Gospel.

Iesus went his way ouer the.

John 6

verse 1. vnto verse 15.

# The Collects.

*§ The fifth Sunday in Lent.*

*The Collect.*

**W**E beseech thee Almighty God, mercifully to looke vpon thy people, that by thy great goodnesse, they may be gouerned and preferred euermore both in body and soule, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The Epistle.*

Bar Christ being come an high.  
verse 11. vnto verse 15.

Heb. 9.

*The Gospel.*

Which of you can rebuke me of.  
verse 45. vnto the end.

Iohn 8.

*§ The Sunday next before Easter.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty and euermlasting God, which of thy tender loue towards man, hast sent our Saviour Iesus Christ, to take vpon him our flesh, and to suffer death vpon the Crosse, that all mankind should follow the example of his great humility: mercifully grant, that wee both follow the example of his patience, and be made partakers of his resurrection, through the same Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

Let the same minde be in you.  
verse 5. vnto verse 11.

Phil. 2.

*The Gospel.*

And it came to passe when.  
verse 1. vnto Chap. 27. verse 57.

Matth. 26.

*§ Monday next before Easter.*

*The Epistle.*

Who is he that commeth.  
verse 1. vnto the end.

Esa. 43.

*The Gospel.*

And two dayes after followed.  
verse 1. vnto the end.

Mark. 14.

*§ Tuesday before Easter.*

*The Epistle.*

The Lord hath opened.  
verse 5. vnto the end.

Esa. 50.

*The Gospel.*

And anon in the dawning.  
verse 1. vnto the end.

Mark. 15.

*§ Wednesday before Easter.*

*The Epistle.*

For where a Testament is.  
verse 16. vnto the end.

Heb. 9.

*The Gospel.*

Now the feast of vnleauened bread.  
verse 1. vnto the end.

Luke 22.

*§ Thursday next before Easter.*

*The Epistle.*

Now in this that I declare.  
verse 17. vnto the end.

1. Cor. 11.

*The Gospel.*

Then the whole multitude.  
verse 1. vnto the end.

Luke 23.

*§ On good Friday.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, we beseech thee graciously to behold this thy family, for the which our Lord Iesus Christ was contented to be betrayed, and given vp into the hands of wicked men, and to suffer death vpon the Crosse, who liueth and reigneth, &c.

**A**lmighty and euermlasting God, by whose Spirit the whole body of the Church is gouerned and sanctified: receiue our supplications and prayers which we offer before thee, for all estates of men in thy holy Congregation, that every member of the same in his vocation and ministry, may truly & godly serue thee, through our Lord Iesus Christ, who liueth and reigneth, &c.

**M**ercifull God, who hast made all men, and hatest nothing that thou hast made, not wouldst the death of a sinner, but rather that he should be conuerted and liue, haue mercy vpon all Iewes, Turkes, Infidels, and Hereticks, and take from them all ignorance, hardnesse of heart, and contempt of thy Word, and so fetch them home (blessed Lord) to thy Rocke, that they may be saued among the remnant of the true Israelites, and be made one fold vnder one Shepherd, Iesus Christ our Lord, who liueth and reigneth, &c.

*The Epistle.*

For the Law hauing the.  
verse 1. vnto verse 15.

Heb. 10.

*The Gospel.*

When Iesus had spoken these.  
verse 1. vnto the end of Chap. 19.

Iohn 18.

*§ Easter Euen.*

*The Epistle.*

For it is better (if the will of,  
verse 17. vnto the end.

1. Pet. 3.

*The Gospel.*

And when the Euen was come.  
verse 57. vnto the end.

Matth. 27.

*§ Easter day.*

*§ At morning Prayer in stead of the Psalme;*  
O come let vs, &c. These Antiphones shall bee sung, or said.

**C**hrist rising againe from the dead, now dieth not, death from henceforth hath no power vpon him. For in that he died, he died but once to put away sinne, but in that he liueth, he liueth vnto God. And so likewise count your selues dead vnto sinne, but liuing vnto God in Christ Iesus our Lord.

**C**hrist is risen againe, the first fruits of them that sleepe: for seeing that by man came death, by man also commeth the resurrection of the dead: for as by Adam all men die, so by Christ all men shall be restored to life.

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God which through thine only begotten Sonne Iesus Christ hast ouercome death, and opened vnto vs the gate of euermlasting life, we humbly beseech thee, that as by thy speciall grace preuenting vs, thou dost put in our minds good desires: so by thy continuall helpe we may bring the same to good effect, through Iesus Christ our Lord, who liueth and reigneth, &c.

*The Epistle.*

If ye be then risen with Christ.  
verse 1. vnto verse 8.

Coloss. 3.

*The Gospel.*

Now the first day of the.  
verse 1. vnto verse 11.

Iohn 20.

*§ Monday in Easter weeke.*

*The Collect.*

Almighty God, &c.

*As vpon Easter day.*

*The Epistle.*

Then Peter opened his.  
verse 34. vnto verse 44.

Actes 10.

*The Gospel.*

And behold two of them went.  
verse 13. vnto verse 35.

Luk. 24.

*§ Tuesday in Easter weeke.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty Father, which hast given thine only Sonne to die for our sins, and to rise againe for our iustification: grant vs (so to put away the leauen of malice and wickednesse, that wee may alway serue thee in purenesse of liuing and truth, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

# The Collects.

*The Epistle.*  
Ye men and brethren, children of.  
verse 26. vnto verse 42.

*The Gospel.*  
Iesus him selfe stood in the.  
verse 38. vnto verse 49.  
*The first Sunday after Easter.*

*The Collect.*  
Almighty God, &c. *As upon Easter day.*  
*The Epistle.*  
For all that is borne of God.  
verse 9. vnto verse 13.

*The Gospel.*  
The same day then at night.  
verse 10. vnto verse 14.  
*The second Sunday after Easter.*

*The Collect.*  
Almighty God, which hast given thine only Sonne, to be vnto vs both a sacrifice for sin, and also an example of godly life, giue vs the grace that wee may alwayes most thankfully receiue that his inestimable benefice, and also daily endeavour our selues to follow the blessed steps of his most holy life. Amen.

*The Epistle.*  
For this is thank-worthy.  
verse 19. vnto the end.

*The Gospel.*  
I am the good Shepherd.  
verse 11. vnto verse 17.  
*The third Sunday after Easter.*

*The Collect.*  
Almighty God which shewest to all men that be in error, the light of thy truth, to the intent that they may returne into the way of righteousness, grant vnto all them that bee admitted into the fellowship of Christs religion, that they may eschew those things that be contrary to their profession, and follow all such things as be agreeable to the same, through our Lord Iesus Christ.

*The Epistle.*  
Dearly beloved, I beseech you.  
verse 11. vnto verse 18.

*The Gospel.*  
A little while and ye shall not.  
verse 16. vnto verse 23.

*The fourth Sunday after Easter.*  
*The Collect.*  
Almighty God which doest make the mindes of all faithfull men to be of one will, grant vnto thy people that they may loue the thing which thou commandest, and desire that which thou doest promise, that among the sundry and manifold changes of the world, our hearts may surely there be fixed, where as true ioyes are to be found, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The Epistle.*  
Euery good giuing, and euery.  
verse 17. vnto verse 22.

*The Gospel.*  
But now I goe my way.  
verse 5. vnto verse 16.

*The fifth Sunday after Easter.*  
*The Collect.*  
Lord from whom all good things doe come, grant vs thy humble seruants, that by thy holy inspiration, wee may thinke those things that be good, and by thy mercifull guiding may performe the same, through our Lord Iesus Christ. Amen.

*The Epistle.*  
And be ye doers of the word,  
verse 23. vnto the end.

*The Gospel.*  
A Acts 13. Verely, verely I say vnto you.  
verse 23. vnto the end.

*The Collect.*  
Luke 14. Grant, we beseech thee, Almighty God, that like as wee doe beleue thy only begotten Sonne our Lord, to haue ascended into the heauens: so we may also in heart and mind thither ascend, and with him continually dwell: who liueth and reigneth with thee and the holy Ghost, one God world without end.

*The Epistle.*  
I have made the former.  
verse 1. vnto verse 12.

*The Gospel.*  
Finally, he appeared vnto.  
verse 14. vnto the end.

*The Sunday after Ascension day.*  
*The Collect.*  
O God the King of glory, which hast exalted thine only Sonne Iesus Christ, with great triumph vnto thy kingdome in heauen: we beseech thee leaue vs not comfortlesse, but send to vs thine holy Ghost to comfort vs, and exalt vs vnto the same place whither our Saviour Christ is gone before, who liueth and reigneth, &c.

*The Epistle.*  
Now the end of all things is at hand.  
verse 7. vnto verse 12.

*The Gospel.*  
But when the Comforter shall.  
verse 16. end chap. 16. in verse 4. at, And these.

*The Whitsunday.*  
*The Collect.*  
God which as vpon this day, hast taught the hearts of thy faithfull people, by the sending to them the light of thy holy Spirit, grant vs by the same Spirit to haue a right iudgement in all things, and euermore to reioyce in his holy comfort: through the merits of Christ Iesus our Saviour, who liueth and reigneth with thee, in the vinity of the same Spirit, one God world without end.

*The Epistle.*  
And when the day of Pentecost.  
verse 1. vnto verse 12.

*The Gospel.*  
If ye loue me, keepe my.  
verse 15. vnto the end.

*The Monday in Whitsun weeke.*  
*The Collect.*  
God which as, &c. *As upon Whitsunday.*

*The Epistle.*  
Then Peter opened his month.  
verse 34. vnto the end.

*The Gospel.*  
For God so loued the world.  
verse 16. vnto verse 22.

*The Tuesday in Whitsun weeke.*  
*The Collect.*  
God which as, &c. *As upon Whitsunday.*

*The Epistle.*  
Now when the Apostles which.  
verse 14. vnto verse 18.

*The Gospel.*  
Verely, verely I say vnto you.  
verse 1. vnto verse 11.

*The Trinity Sunday.*  
*The Collect.*  
Almighty and euermlasting God, which hast giuen vnto vs thy seruants, grace, by the confision of a true faith, to acknowledge the glory



# The Collects.

glory of the eternall Trinity, and in the power of the diuine Maieſty to worſhip the vniy: we beſeech thee, that through the ſtedfaſtneſſe of this faith we may euermore be defended from all aduerſity, which liueſt and reigneſt, &c.

*The Epiſtle.*

After this I looked, and behold.  
verſe 1. vnto the end.

Reuel. 4

*The Goſpel.*

There was now a man of the.  
verſe 1. vnto verſe 16.

Iohn 3

*§ The firſt Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

God the ſtrength of all them that craſt in thee, mercifully accept our prayers: and becauſe the weakeneſſe of our mortall nature, can doe no good thing without thee, grant vs the helpe of thy grace, that in keeping thy Commandements, we may pleaſe thee both in will and deed, through Ieſus Chriſt our Lord.

*The Epiſtle.*

Beloued, let vs loue one.  
verſe 7. vnto the end.

1 Iohn 4

*The Goſpel.*

There was a certaine rich man.  
verſe 19. vnto the end.

Luke 16

*§ The ij. Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

Lord, make vs to haue a perpetuall feare and loue of thy holy Name, for thou neuer faileſt to helpe and gouerne them, whom thou doeſt bring vp in thy ſtedfaſt loue: grant this, &c.

*The Epiſtle.*

Marcull not my brethren, though.  
verſe 13. vnto the end.

1 Iohn 3

*The Goſpel.*

A certaine man made a grat.  
verſe 16. vnto verſe 25.

Luke 14

*§ The iij. Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

Lord we beſeech thee mercifully to heare vs, and vnto whom thou haſt giuen an hearty deſire to pray, grant that by thy mighty aid we may be defended, through Ieſus Chriſt our Lord.

*The Epiſtle.*

And ſubmit your ſelues euery.  
verſe 5. vnto verſe 12.

1 Pet. 5

*The Goſpel.*

Then reſorted vnto him all the.  
verſe 1. vnto verſe 11.

Luke 15

*§ The iiij. Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

God the Proteſſour of all that truſt in thee, without whom nothing is ſtrong, nothing is holy: increaſe and multiply vpon vs thy mercy, that thou being our ruler and guide, we may ſo paſſe thorow things temporall, that wee finally loſe not the things eternall: grant this heauenly Father, for Ieſus Chriſts ſake our Lord.

*The Epiſtle.*

For I count that the afflictions.  
verſe 18. vnto verſe 24.

Rom. 8

*The Goſpel.*

Be ye therefore mercifull as.  
verſe 36. vnto verſe 43.

Luke 6.

*§ The v. Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

Grant Lord, we beſeech thee, that the courſe of this world may be ſo peaceably ordered by thy gouernance, that thy Congregation may ioyfully ſerue thee in all godly quietnes, through Ieſus Chriſt our Lord.

*The Epiſtle.*

Finally, be ye all of one mind.  
verſe 8. end in verſe 15. at, And be ready.

1 Pet. 3

*The Goſpel.*

Then it came to paſſe as the.  
verſe 1. vnto verſe 12.

Luke 5

*§ The vi. Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

God, which haſt prepared to them that loue thee, ſuch good things as paſſe mans vnderſtanding: powre into our hearts ſuch loue toward thee, that we louing thee in all things, may obaine thy promiſes, which exceed all that wee can deſire, through Ieſus Chriſt, &c.

*The Epiſtle.*

Know ye not that all we which.  
verſe 3. vnto verſe 12.

Rom. 6

*The Goſpel.*

For I ſay vnto you, Except your.  
verſe 20. vnto verſe 27.

Matt. 5

*§ The viij. Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

Lord of all power and might, which art the author and giuer of all good things, graſſe in our hearts the loue of thy Name, increaſe in vs true religion, nourish vs with all goodneſſe, and of thy great mercy keepe vs in the ſame, through Ieſus Chriſt our Lord.

*The Epiſtle.*

I ſpeake after the manner of men.  
verſe 19. vnto the end.

Rom. 6

*The Goſpel.*

In thoſe dayes when there was.  
verſe 1. vnto verſe 10.

Marke 8

*§ The iij. Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

God whoſe providence is neuer deceiued, we humbly beſeech thee, that thou wilt put away from vs all hurtfull things, and giue thoſe things which be profitable for vs, through Ieſus Chriſt our Lord.

*The Epiſtle.*

Therefore brethren, we are debtors.  
verſe 12. vnto verſe 18.

Rom. 8

*The Goſpel.*

Beware of falſe prophets.  
verſe 15. vnto verſe 22.

Mat. 7

*§ The ix. Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

Grant to vs Lord, we beſeech thee, the ſpirit to thinke and doe alwayes ſuch things as be rightfull, that we which cannot be without thee, may by thee be able to liue according to thy will, through Ieſus Chriſt our Lord.

*The Epiſtle.*

Moreover brethren, I would.  
verſe 1. vnto verſe 14.

1 Cor. 10

*The Goſpel.*

And he ſaid vnto his.  
verſe 1. vnto verſe 10.

Luke 16

*§ The x. Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

Let thy mercifull cares, O Lord, be open to the prayers of thy humble ſeruants: and that they may obaine their petitions, make them to aſke ſuch things as ſhall pleaſe thee, through Ieſus Chriſt our Lord.

*The Epiſtle.*

Now concerning ſpiritual gifts,  
verſe 1. vnto verſe 12.

1 Cor. 13

*The*

# The Collects.

*The Gospel.*  
And when he was come neere,  
ver. 41. end in ver. 47. at, and the high Priests.  
*The xi. Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*  
**G**od which declarest thy Almighty power,  
most chiefly in shewing mercy and pity,  
giue vnto vs abundantly thy grace, that we run-  
ning to thy promises, may be made partakers of  
thy heavenly treasure, through Iesus Christ our  
Lord.

*The Epistle.*  
Moreover brethren, I declare.  
verse 1. vnto verse 12.  
*The Gospel.*  
He spake this parable vnto.  
verse 9. vnto verse 15.

*The xi. Sunday after Trinity.*  
*The Collect.*  
**A**lmighty and euermlasting God, which art al-  
wayes more ready to heare, then we to pray,  
and art wont to giue more then either we de-  
sire or deserue: powre downe vpon vs the abun-  
dance of thy mercy, forgiving vs those things  
whereof our conscience is afraid, and giuing vn-  
to vs that, that our prayer dare not presume to  
aske, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*  
And such trust haue we through.  
verse 4. vnto verse 10.  
*The Gospel.*  
And he departed againe.  
verse 31. vnto the end.

*The xii. Sunday after Trinity.*  
*The Collect.*  
**A**lmighty and mercifull God, of whose only  
gift is comeneth, that thy faithfull people  
doe vnto thee true and laudable seruice: grant  
we beseech thee, that we may so run to thy hea-  
uently promises, that we faile not finally to at-  
taine the same, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*  
Now to Abraham and his feed.  
verse 16. vnto verse 23.  
*The Gospel.*  
Blessed are the eyes which see.  
verse 23. vnto verse 38.

*The xiii. Sunday after Trinity.*  
*The Collect.*  
**A**lmighty and euermlasting God, giue vnto vs  
the increase of faith, hope, and charity, and  
that we may obtaine that which thou doest pro-  
mise, make vs to loue that which thou doest  
command, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*  
Then I say, Walke in the spirit.  
verse 16. vnto verse 25.  
*The Gospel.*  
And so it was when he went.  
verse 11. vnto verse 20.

*The xv. Sunday after Trinity.*  
*The Collect.*  
**K**eepe we beseech thee, O Lord, thy Church  
with thy perpetuall mercy: and because the  
frailty of man without thee cannot but fall,  
keepe vs euer by thy helpe, and leade vs to all  
things profitable to our saluation, through Iesus  
Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*  
You see how large a letter.  
verse 11. vnto the end.  
*The Gospel.*  
No man can serue two masters,  
verse 24. vnto the end.

*The xvi. Sunday after Trinity.*  
*The Collect.*  
**L**ord, we beseech thee, let thy continuall pity  
cleansse and defend thy Congregation: and  
because it cannot continue in safety without thy  
succour, preserve it euermore by thy helpe and  
goodnesse, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*  
Wherefore I desire that ye.  
verse 13. vnto the end.  
*The Gospel.*  
And it came to passe the day after.  
verse 11. vnto verse 18.

*The xvi. Sunday after Trinity.*  
*The Collect.*  
**L**ord, we beseech thee, let thy continuall pity  
cleansse and defend thy Congregation: and  
because it cannot continue in safety without thy  
succour, preserve it euermore by thy helpe and  
goodnesse, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*  
Wherefore I desire that ye.  
verse 13. vnto the end.  
*The Gospel.*  
And it came to passe the day after.  
verse 11. vnto verse 18.

*The xvii. Sunday after Trinity.*  
*The Collect.*  
**L**ord wee pray thee, that thy grace may al-  
wayes present and follow vs, and make vs  
continually to be giuen to all good workes,  
through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*  
I therefore being prisoner.  
verse 1. vnto verse 7.  
*The Gospel.*  
And it came to passe that when.  
verse 1. end in verse 12.

*The xviii. Sunday after Trinity.*  
*The Collect.*  
**L**ord, we beseech thee, grant thy people grace  
to auoid the infections of the deuill, and  
with pure heart and mind to follow thee the on-  
ly God, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*  
I thanke my God alwayes.  
verse 4. vnto verse 9.  
*The Gospel.*  
But when the Pharisees had.  
verse 34. vnto the end.

*The xix. Sunday after Trinity.*  
*The Collect.*  
**O** God, for as much as without thee we are  
unable to please thee, grant that the wor-  
king of thy mercy may in all things direct and  
rule our hearts, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*  
This I say therefore and testifie.  
verse 17. vnto the end.  
*The Gospel.*  
Then he entred into a ship.  
verse 1. vnto verse 9.

*The xx. Sunday after Trinity.*  
*The Collect.*  
**A**lmighty and mercifull God, of thy bound-  
less goodnesse keepe vs from all things that  
may hurt vs, that we being ready both in body  
and soule, may with free hearts accomplish those  
things that thou wouldest haue done, through Je-  
sus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*  
Take heed therefore that ye.  
verse 15. vnto verse 22.  
*The Gospel.*  
The Kingdome of heauen is.  
verse 1. vnto verse 15.

*The xxi. Sunday after Trinity.*  
*The Collect.*  
**G**rant we beseech thee, mercifull Lord, to thy  
faithfull people pardon and peace, that they  
may be cleansed from all their finnes, and serue  
thee with a quiet mind, through Iesus Christ our  
Lord.

*The Epistle.*  
Take heed therefore that ye.  
verse 15. vnto verse 22.  
*The Gospel.*  
The Kingdome of heauen is.  
verse 1. vnto verse 15.

# The Collects.

*The Epistle.*  
Finally my brethren be strong.  
verse 1. vnto verse 21.

*The Gospel.*  
And there was a certaine ruler.  
verse 46. vnto the end.

*§ The xxij. Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**L**ord, we beseech thee to keepe thy household the Church in continuall godlinesse, that through thy protection it may be free from all aduerities, and deuoutly giuen to serue thee in good workes, to the glory of thy Name, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*  
I thanke my God being.  
verse 3. vnto verse 12.

*The Gospel.*  
Then came Peter to him.  
verse 21. vnto the end.

*§ The xxij. Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**G**od our refuge and strength, which art the Author of all godlinesse, be ready to heare the deuout prayers of thy Church, and grant that those things which we aske faithfully, we may obtaine effectually, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*  
Brethren be followers together.  
verse 17. vnto the end.

*The Gospel.*  
Then went the Pharisees, and.  
verse 15. vnto verse 23.

*§ The xxij. Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**L**ord, we beseech thee, assoile thy people from their offences, that through thy bountifull goodnessse we may be deliuered from the bands of all those sinnes which by our frailty we haue committed: Grant this, &c.

*The Epistle.*  
We giue thanks to God.  
verse 3. vnto verse 23.

*The Gospel.*  
While he thus spake.  
verse 18. vnto verse 27.

*§ The xxij. Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**S**tirre vp, we beseech thee, O Lord, the wills of thy faithfull people, that they plentifully bringing forth the fruit of good workes, may of thee be plentifully rewarded, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*  
Behold the dayes come.  
verse 5. vnto verse 9.

*The Gospel.*  
When Iesus list vp his eyes.  
verse 5. vnto verse 15.

*§ If there be any more Sundayes before Advent Sunday, to supply the same, shall be taken the Collect, Epistle, and Gospel of some of those Sundayes which were omitted betwene the Epiphany and Septuagesima.*

*§ On Saint Andrews day.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, which didst giue such grace vnto thy holy Apostle Saint Andrew, that he readily obeyed the calling of thy Son Iesus Christ, and followed him without delay: Grant vnto vs all, that wee being called by thy holy Word, may forthwith giue ouer our selues obediently to fulfill thy holy Commandements, through the same Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*  
Ephes. 6. For if thou shalt confesse.  
verse 9. vnto the end.

*The Gospel.*  
John 4. And Iesus walking by.  
verse 18. vnto verse 23.

*§ On Saint Thomas day.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty and euermourning God, which for the more confirmation of the faith, didst suffer thy holy Apostle Thomas to be doubtfull in thy Sonnes resurrection: grant vs so perfectly, and without all doubt to beleeue in thy Sonne Iesus Christ, that our faith in thy sight neuer be reprooued. Heare vs, O Lord, through the same Iesus Christ, to whom with, &c.

*The Epistle.*  
Now therefore ye are no.  
verse 19. vnto the end.

*The Gospel.*  
But Thomas one of the.  
verse 24. vnto the end.

*§ The Conversion of Saint Paul.*

*The Collect.*

**G**od which hast taught all the world, through the preaching of thy blessed Apostle Saint Paul: grant, we beseech thee, that we which haue his wonderfull conuersion in remembrance, may follow and fulfill thy holy doctrine which he taught, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*  
And Saul yet breathing out.  
verse 1. vnto verse 23.

*The Gospel.*  
Then answered Peter, and.  
verse 27. vnto the end.

*§ The Purification of S. Mary the Virgin.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty and euermourning God, we humbly beseech thy Majesty, that as thy onely begotten Sonne was this day presented in the Temple, in substance of our flesh: so grant that wee may be presented vnto thee with pure and cleare mindes, by Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*  
§ The same Epistle appointed the Sunday before.

*The Gospel.*  
And when the dayes of her.  
verse 22. end in verse 27. at, And when the.

*§ On Saint Matthias day.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, which in the place of the traitour Iudas, didst chuse thy faithfull seruant Matthias, to be of the number of the twelue Apostles: Grant that thy Church, being alway preserved from false Apostles, may be ordered and guided by faithfull and true Pastours, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*  
And in those dayes Peter.  
verse 15. vnto the end.

*The Gospel.*  
At that time Iesus answered.  
verse 25. vnto the end.

*§ Annunciation of the Virgin Mary.*

*The Collect.*

**W**E beseech thee, Lord, powre thy grace into our hearts, that as we haue knowne Christ thy Sonnes incarnation by the message of an Angel: so by his crosse and passion, we may be brought vnto the glory of his resurrection, through the same Christ our Lord. Amen.

# The Collects.

*The Epistle.*  
And the Lord spake againe vnto.  
verse 10. vnto verse 15.

*The Gospel.*  
And in the sixth moneth.  
verse 25. vnto verse 39.  
*¶ On Saint Markes day.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, which hast instructed thy holy Church with the heavenly doctrine of thy Euangelist Saint Mark: giue vs grace, that we be not like children, carried away with every blast of vaine doctrine, but firmly to be established in the truth of thy holy Gospel, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The Epistle.*  
But vnto euery one of vs is.  
verse 7. vnto verse 17.

*The Gospel.*  
I am the true vine, and my.  
verse 1. vnto verse 12.  
*¶ On Saint Philip and Iames day.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, whom truly to know, is everlasting life: grant vs perfectly to know thy Sonne Iesus Christ to be the Way, the Truth, and the Life, as thou hast taught S. Philip and other the Apostles: through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*  
James a servant of God.  
verse 1. vnto verse 13.

*The Gospel.*  
And he said to his disciples.  
verse 1. vnto verse 15.  
*¶ On Saint Barnabas day.*

*The Collect.*

**L**ord Almighty, which hast endued thy holy Apostle Barnabas with singular gifts of the holy Ghost: let vs not be destitute of thy manifold gifts, nor yet of grace to vie them alway to thine honour and glory, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*  
Then tidings of these things.  
verse 22. vnto the end.

*The Gospel.*  
This is my Commandement.  
verse 12. vnto verse 17.  
*¶ On Saint Iohn Baptists day.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, by whose providence thy servant Iohn Baptists was wonderfully borne, and sent to prepare the way of thy Sonne our Saviour, by preaching of penance; make vs so to follow his doctrine and holy life, that we may truly repent according to his preaching, and after his example, constantly speake the truth, boldly rebuke vice, and patiently suffer for the truths sake, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*  
Comfort ye, comfort ye, my.  
verse 1. vnto verse 12.

*The Gospel.*  
Now Elizabeths time was come.  
verse 57. vnto the end.  
*¶ On Saint Peters day.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, which by thy Sonne Iesus Christ hast giuen to thy Apostle Saint Peter many excellent gifts, and commanded him earnestly to feed thy flock: make, wee beseech thee, all Bishops and Pastours diligently to preach thy holy Word, and the people obediently to follow the same, that they may receive the crowne of everlasting glory, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*  
Esaie 7. Now about that time Herod.  
verse 1. vnto verse 12.

*The Gospel.*  
Now when Iesus came.  
verse 13. vnto verse 10.  
*¶ On Saint Iames day.*

*The Collect.*

**G**rant, O mercifull God, that as thine holy Apostle Iames, leauing his father and all that he had without delay, was obedient vnto the calling of thy Sonne Iesus Christ, and followed him: so we forsaking all worldly, and carnall affections, may be euermore ready to follow thy Commandments, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*  
In those dayes also came.  
verse 27. end cha. 12. in ver. 32. Then were the.

*The Gospel.*  
Then came to him the.  
verse 20. vnto verse 29.  
*¶ On Saint Bartholomew the Apostles day.*

*The Collect.*

**O** Almighty and euermourning God, which hast giuen grace to thine Apostle Saint Bartholomew truly to beleue and preach thy Word: Grant, wee beseech thee, vnto thy Church, both to loue that hee beleued, and to preach that hee taught, through Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The Epistle.*  
Thus by the hands of the.  
verse 12. vnto verse 17.

*The Gospel.*  
And there arose also a strife.  
verse 24. vnto verse 31.  
*¶ On Saint Matthews day.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, which by thy blessed Son didst call Matthew from the receipt of custome to be an Apostle and Euangelist: Grant vs grace to forsake all conuetous desires, and inordinate loue of riches, and to follow thy laid Son Iesus Christ, who liueth, and reigneth, &c.

*The Epistle.*  
Therefore seeing that we.  
verse 1. vnto verse 7.

*The Gospel.*  
And as Iesus passed forth.  
verse 9. vnto verse 14.  
*¶ On Saint Michael and all Angels.*

*The Collect.*

**E**uermourning God, which hast ordained and constituted the seruices of all Angels and men in a wonderfull order, mercifully grant that they which alway doe thee seruice in heauen, may by thy appointment succour and defend vs in earth, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*  
And there was a battell.  
verse 7. vnto verse 13.

*The Gospel.*  
At the same time the disciples.  
verse 1. vnto verse 11.  
*¶ On Saint Luke the Euangelist.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, which calledst Luke the Physician, whose praise is in the Gospel, to be a Physician of the soule, it may please thee by the wholesome medicines of his doctrine to heale all the diseases of our soules, through thy Sonne Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*  
But watch thou in all things,  
verse 3. vnto verse 16.

*¶ Tim. 4.*

*The*



## The Communion.

*The Collect.*  
After these things the Lord,  
verse 1. end in verse 24. Doe not from house.  
*g Simon and Jude Apostles.*

*Luke 10.*

*g All Saints day.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, which hast builded thy Congregation vpon the foundation of the Apostles and Prophets, Iesus Christ himselfe being the head corner stone: grant vs so to bee ioyned together in vnitie of Spirit by their doctrine, that we may bee made an holy Temple acceptable vnto thee, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

Iude a seruant of Iesus Christ.  
verse 1. vnto verse 9.

Iude And I saw another Angel come.  
verse 1. vnto verse 13.

*Reuel. 7.*

*The Gospel.*  
These things command.  
verse 17. vnto the end.

John 15. And when he saw the.  
verse 1. vnto verse 13.

*Matth. 5.*

The end of the Collects.

## THE ORDER FOR THE ADMINISTRATION of the Lords Supper, or holy Communion.

**S**o many as intend to be partakers of the holy Communion, shall signify their names to the Curate either by night, or else in the morning before the beginning of Morning prayer, or immediately after.  
And if any of those be an open and notorious euill liuer, so that the Congregation by him is offended, or haue done any wrong to his neighbours by word or deed, the Curate hauing knowledge thereof, shall call him, and aduertise him in any wise not to presume to come to the Lords Table, vntill he haue openly declared himselfe to haue truly repented and amended his former naughty life, that the Congregation may thereby be satisfied which afore were offended, and that he haue recompensed the parties whom he hath done wrong vnto, or at the least, declare himselfe to be in full purpose so to doe, as soon as he conveniently may.

The same order shall the Curate use with those betwixt whom he perceiueth malice and hatred to reign; not suffering them to be partakers of the Lords Table, vntill he know them to be reconciled: and if one of the parties so at variance, be content to forgive from the bottom of his heart, all that the other hath presupposed against him, and to make amends for that he himselfe hath offended, and the other party will not be persuaded to a godly reconciliation, remaine still in his former hardness and malice: the Minister in this case ought to admit the penitent person to the holy Communion, and not him that is obstinate.

The Table at the Communion time, hauing a fure white linnen cloth vpon it, shall stand in the body of the Church, or in the Chancel, where Morning and Evening prayer be appointed to be said. And the Priest standing at the North side of the Table, shall say the Lords Prayer, with this Collect following.

## THE COMMUNION.

**O**ur Father which art in heauen, Hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdome come. Thy will be done in earth as it is in heauen. Giue vs this day our daily bread. And forgive vs our trespasses, as wee forgive them that trespass against vs. And leade vs not into temptation: but deliuer vs from euill. Amen.

**A**lmighty God, vnto whom all hearts be open, all desires knowne, and from whom no secrets are hid, cleanse the thoughts of our hearts by the inspiration of thy holy Spirit, that we may perfectly loue thee, and worthily magnifie thy holy Name, through Christ our Lord. Amen.

*Then shall the Priest rebeate distinctly all the ten Commandments: and the people kneeling shall after every Commandment, make God mercy for their transgression of the same, after this sort.*

*Minister.*

**G**od spake these words, and said, I am the Lord thy God: Thou shalt haue none other Gods but me.

*People.*

Lord haue mercy vpon vs, and incline our hearts to keepe this Law.

*Minister.*

Thou shalt not make to thy selfe any graven image, nor the likeness of any thing that is in

heauen above, or in the earth beneath, or in the water vnder the earth, Thou shalt not bow downe to them, nor worship them: for I the Lord thy God am a iealous God, and visite the sinnes of the fathers vpon the children, vnto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me, and shew mercy vnto thousands in them that loue mee, and keepe my Commandments.

*People.*

Lord haue mercy vpon vs, &c.

*Minister.*

Thou shalt not take the Name of the Lord thy God in vaine: for the Lord will not hold him guiltlesse, that taketh his Name in vaine.

*People.*

Lord haue mercy vpon vs, &c.

*Minister.*

Remember that thou keepe holy the Sabbath day: sixe dayes shalt thou labour, and doe all that thou hast to doe: but the seventh day is the Sabbath of the Lord thy God. In it thou shalt doe no manner of worke, thou and thy sonne, and thy daughter, thy man-servant, and thy maid-servant, thy cattell, and the stranger that is within thy gates: For in sixe dayes the Lord made heauen and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seventh day: Wherefore the Lord blessed the seventh day, and hallowed it.

*C 3*

*People.*

## PH.

**INSP.**

# The Communion.

men, and specially vnto them that are of the household of faith.

1 Tim. 6. 7. Godlinesse is great riches, if a man bee content with that hee hath: for wee brought nothing into the world, neither may we carry any thing out.

1 Tim. 6. 17, 18. Charge them which are rich in this world, that they be ready to giue, and glad to distribute, laying vp in store for themselves a good foundation against the time to come, that they may attaine eternal life.

Heb. 6. 20. God is not vnrighteous, that he will forget your works and labour that proceedeth of loue, which loue yee haue shewed for his Names sake, which haue ministred vnto the Saints, and yet doe minister.

Heb. 13. 16. To doe good, and to distribute forget not, for with such sacrifices God is pleased.

1. Iohn 3. 17. Who so hath this worlds good, and seeth his brother haue need, and shutteth vp his compassion from him, how dwelleth the loue of God in him?

1 Cor. 13. 7. Giue almes of thy goods, and turne neuer thy face from any poore man, and then the face of the Lord shall not be turned away from thee.

1 Cor. 13. 8. Be mercifull after thy power: if thou hast much, giue plentifully. If thou hast little, doe thy diligence gladly to giue of that little: for so gatherest thou thy selfe a good reward in the day of needfulle.

1 Cor. 13. 9. He that hath pity vpon the poore, lendeth vnto the Lord: and looke what he layeth out, it shall be payed him againe.

1 Cor. 13. 11. Blessed bee the man that prouideth for the sicke and needy: the Lord shall deliuer him in the time of trouble.

*¶ Then shall the Church-wardens, or some other by them appointed gather the duration of the people and put the same into the poore mans hand, and upon the offering days appointed, every man and woman shall pay to the Curate, the due and accustomed offerings. After which done, the Minister shall say;*

*¶ Let vs pray for the whole state of Christs Church militant here on earth.*

**A**lnighty and euermouing God, which by thy holy Apostle hast taught vs to make prayers and supplications, and to giue thanks for all men: we humbly beseech thee most mercifully (to accept our almes and) to receive these our prayers, which we offer vnto thy Diuine Maiesty, beseeching thee to inspire continually the vniuersall Church with the Spirit of truth, vniuersal concord: and grant that all they that doe confesse thy holy Name, may agree in the truth of thy holy Word, and liue in vniuersal godly loue. We beseech thee also to saue and defend all Christian Kings, Princes, and Governors, and specially thy seruant: Charles, our King, that vnder him wee may be godly and quietly governed: and grant vnto his whole Counsell, and to all that be put in authority vnder him, that they may truly and indifferently minister iustice, to the punishment of wickednesse and vice, and to the maintenance of Christs true Religion and vertue. Giue grace, (O heavenly Father) to all Bishops, Pastors, and Curates, that they may both by their life and Doctrine, set forth thy true and liuely Word, and rightly and duly administer thy holy Sacraments: and to all thy people giue thy heavenly grace, and specially to this Congregation here present, that with meeke heart and due reverence they may heare and receive thy holy Word, truly serving thee in holinesse and righteousness all the dayes of their life. And wee most humbly

beseech thee of thy goodnesse, O Lord, to comfort and succour all them which in this transitory life be in trouble, sorrow, need, sicknesse, or any other aduersity: Grant this, O Father, for Iesus Christs sake, our only Mediatour and Aduocate, Amen.

*¶ Then shall follow this Exhortation at certaine times, when the Curate shall see the people negligent to come to the holy Communion.*

**W**E be come together at this time, (dearely beloued brethren) to feed at the Lords Supper, vnto the which in Gods behalfe I bid you all that be here present, and beseech you for the Lord Iesus Christs sake, that ye will not refuse to come thereto, being so louingly called and bidden of God himselfe. Ye know how gracious and vnkind a thing it is, when a man hath prepared a rich feast, decked his table with all kind of provision, so that there lacketh nothing but the guests to sit downe, and yet they which be called (without any cause) most vnthankfully refuse to come. Which of you in such a case would not be moued? Who would not thinke a great injury and wrong done vnto him? Wherefore most dearely beloued in Christ, take ye good heed, lest ye, withdrawing your selues from this holy Supper, prouoke Gods indignation against you. It is an easie matter for a man to say, I will not communicate, because I am otherwise letted with worldly businesse: but such excuses be not so easily accepted and allowed before God. If any man say; I am a grievous sinner, and therefore am afraid to come: Wherefore then doe you not repent and amend? When God calleth you, be you not ashamed to say, you will not come? When you should returne to God, will you excuse your selues, and say, That you bee not ready? Consider earnestly with your selues, how little such fained excuses shall auail before God. They that refused the Feast in the Gospel, because they had bought a farme, or would try their yokes of oxen, or because they were married, were not so excused, but counted vnworthy of the heavenly Feast. I for my part am here present, and according to mine office, I bid you in the Name of God, I call you in Christs behalfe, I exhort you, as you loue your owne saluation, that ye will bee partakers of this holy Communion. And as the Sonne of God did vouchsafe to yeeld vp his soule by death vpon the Crosse for your health: euen so it is your duty to receive the Communion together in the remembrance of his death, as hee himselfe commanded. Now if you will in no wise thus doe, consider with your selues how great injury you doe vnto God, and how fore punishment hangeth ouer your heads for the same. And whereas ye offend God so fore in refusing this holy banquet, I admonish, exhort, and beseech you, that vnto this vnkindnesse ye will not adde any more: which thing ye shall doe, if ye stand by as gazers and lookers on them that do communicate, and be not partakers of the same your selues. For what thing can this be accounted else then a further contempt and vnkindnesse vnto God? Truly it is a great vnthankfulness to say may, when ye be called: but the fault is much greater, when men stand by, and yet will neither eat nor drinke this holy Communion with other. I pray you, what can this be else, but euen to haue the mysteries of Christ in derision? It is said vnto all, Take ye and eate, Take and drinke ye all of this, doe this in remembrance of me: With what face then, or with what countenance shall ye here these words? What will this be else, but a neglecting, a despising, and mocking of the Testament of Christ? Wherefore rather then ye should so doe, depart you hence, and

## The Communion.

gine place to them that bee godly disposed. But when you depart, I beseech you ponder with your selues from whom yee depart: Yee depart from the Lords Table, yee depart from your brethren, and from the banquet of most heavenly food. These things if yee earnestly consider, yee shall by Gods grace returne to a better minde: for the obtaining whereof, wee shall make our humble petitions, while we shall receive the holy Communion.

*¶ And sometimes shall thus be said also at the discretion of the Curate.*

**D**earely beloved, forasmuch as our duty is to render to Almighty God our heavenly Father most hearty thanks, for that he hath given his Sonne our Saviour Iesus Christ, not only to die for vs, but also to be our spirituall food and sustenance, as it is declared vnto vs, as well by Gods Word, as by the holy Sacrament of his blessed body and blood, the which being so comfortable a thing to them which receive it worthily, and so dangerous to them that will presume to receive it unworthily; my duty is to exhort you to consider the dignity of the holy Mysterie, and the great perill of the unworthy receiving thereof, and so to search and examine your own consciences, as you should come holy and cleane to a most godly and heavenly Feast, so that in no wise you come, but in the marriage garment required of God in holy Scripture, and so come and be received as worthy partakers of such a heavenly Table. The way and meane thereto is, First, to examine your liues and conversation, by the rule of Gods Commandements, and whereinsoever ye shall perceive your selues to have offended, either by will, word, or deed, there bewaile your own sinfull liues, and confesse your selues to Almighty God, with full purpose of amendment of life. And if ye shall perceive your offences to be such as be not onely against God, but also against your neighbors: then ye shall reconcile your selues vnto them, ready to make restitution and satisfaction, according to the uttermost of your powers, for all injuries and wrongs done by you to any other, and likewise being ready to forgive other that haue offended you, as you would haue forgiveness of your offences at Gods hand: For otherwise the receiving of the holy Communion doth nothing elsse but increase your damnation. And because it is requisite that no man should come to the holy Communion, but with a full trust in Gods mercy, and with a quiet conscience: therefore if there be any of you, which by the meanes aforesaid cannot quiet his owne conscience, but requireth further comfort or counsell, then let him come to mee, or some other discrete and learned Minister of Gods word, and open his griefe, that he may receive such godly counsell, aduice, and comfort, as his conscience may be relieved, and that by the ministry of Gods word he may receive comfort, and the benefit of absolution, to the quieting of his conscience, and avoiding of all scruple and doubtfullnesse.

*¶ Then shall the Priest say this exhortation.*

**D**earely beloved in the Lord, ye that minde to come to the holy Communion of the body and blood of our Saviour Christ, must consider what S. Paul writeth to the Corinthians, how he exhorteth all perform diligent ly to try and examine themselves before they presume to eat of that Bread, and drinke of that Cup. For as the benefit is great if with a true penitent heart and lively faith we receive that holy Sacrament, (For then we spiritually eat the flesh of Christ, and drinke his blood, then we dwell in Christ, and Christ in vs,

we be one with Christ, and Christ with vs: ) So is the danger great, if we receive the same unworthily: for then we be guilty of the body and blood of Christ our Saviour, wee eate and drinke our owne damnation, not considering the Lords Body: wee kindle Gods wrath against vs, wee provoke him to plague vs with divers diseases, and sundry kinds of death. Therefore if any of you be a blasphemer of God, an hinderer or slanderer of his Word, an adulterer, or bee in malice, or envie, or in any other grievous crime, bewaile your finnes, and come not to this holy Table, lest after the taking of that holy Sacrament, the deuill enter into you, as he entered into Iudas, and fill you full of all iniquities, and bring you to destruction both of body and soule. Iudge therefore your selues (brethren) that ye be not indged of the Lord. Repeat you truly for your finnes past: haue a lively and stedfast faith in Christ our Saviour. Amend your liues, and be in perfect charity with all men, so shall ye be meet partakers of those holy mysteries. And about all things yee must giue most humble and hearty thanks to God the Father, the Sonne, and the holy Ghost, for the redemption of the world, by the death and passion of our Saviour Christ, both God and man, who did humble himselfe, yea to the death vpon the Crosse for vs miserable sinners, which lay in darkenesse and shadow of death, that hee might make vs the children of God, and exalt vs to euerlasting life. And to the end that wee should alway remember the exceeding great loue of our Master, and onely Saviour Iesus Christ thus dying for vs, and the innumerable benefits which by his precious blood-shedding he hath obtained to vs: he hath instituted and ordained holy mysteries, as pledges of his loue, and continuall remembrance of his death, to our great and endlesse comfort. To him therefore with the Father and the holy Ghost, let vs giue (as wee are most bounden) continuall thanks, submitting our selues wholly to his holy will and pleasure, and studying to serue him in true holinesse and righteousnesse all the dayes of our life. Amen.

*¶ Then shall the Priest say to them that come to receive the holy Communion.*

**Y**ou that doe truly and earnestly repent you of your finnes, and be in loue and charity with your neighbours, and intend to leade a new life, following the Commandements of God, and walking from hence forth in his holy wayes: draw neere, and take this holy Sacrament to your comfort, make your humble confession to Almighty God, before this Congregation here gathered together in his holy Name, meekely kneeling vpon your knees.

*¶ Then shall this generall confession be made in the name of all those that are minded to receive the holy Communion, either by one of them, or else by one of the Ministers, or by the Priest himselfe, all kneeling humbly vpon their knees.*

**A**lmighty God, Father of our Lord Iesus Christ, maker of all things, Iudge of all men, we know ledge and bewaile our manifold finnes and wickednesse, which we from time to time most grievously haue committed by thought, word, and deed, against thy diuine Maiesty: pronoking most iustly thy wrath and indignation against vs: wee doe earnestly repent, and be heartily sorry for these our misdoings, the remembrance of them is grievous vnto vs, the burthen of them is intolerable. Haue mercy vpon vs, haue mercy vpon vs, most mercifull Father, for thy Sonnes our Lord Iesus Christs sake, forgive vs



## The Communion.

all that is past, and grant that we may euer hereafter ferue and please thee in newnesse of life, to the honour and glory of thy Name, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*¶ Then shall the Priest, or the Bishop (being Presens) stand vp, and turning himselfe to the people, say thus.*

**A**lmighty God, our heavenly Father, who of his great mercy hath promised forgiveness of finnes to all them which with hearty repentance, and true faith turne vnto him: haue mercy vpon you, pardon and deliuer you from all your finnes, confirme and strengthen you in all goodnesse, and bring you to euermlasting life, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*¶ Then shall the Priest also say.*

¶ Heare what comfortable words our Sauour Christ saith vnto all that truly turne to him.

Come vnto me all ye that trauell, and be heavy laden, and I will refresh you.

So God loved the world, that he gave his onely begotten Sonne, to the end that all that beleue in him, should not perish, but haue life euermlasting.

¶ Heare also what S. Paul saith.

This is a true saying, and worthy of all men to be received, that Iesus Christ came into the world to saue sinners.

¶ Heare also what S. Iohn saith.

If any man sinne, we haue an Advocate with the Father, Iesus Christ the righteous, and hee is the propitiation for our finnes.

*¶ After which the Priest shall proceed, saying,*

Lift vp your hearts.

*Answer.*

We lift them vp vnto the Lord.

*Priest.*

Let vs giue thanks vnto our Lord God.

*Answer.*

It is meet and right so to doe.

*Priest.*

It is very meet, right, and our bounden duty, that we should at all times, and in all places, giue thanks vnto thee, O Lord, holy Father, Almighty, euermlasting God.

*¶ Here shall follow the proper Prefaces, according to the time, if there be any specially appointed: or else immediately shall follow,*

Therefore with Angels and Archangels, &c.

### ¶ Proper Prefaces.

*¶ Vpon Christmas day, and seuen dayes after.*

**B**ecause thou didst giue Iesus Christ thine onely Sonne to be borne as this day for vs, who by the operation of the holy Ghost, was made very man, of the substance of the Virgin Mary his mother, and that without spot of sinne, to make vs cleane from all sinne. Therefore with Angels, &c.

*¶ Vpon Easter day, and seuen dayes after.*

**B**y thy glorious resurrection of thy Son Iesus Christ our Lord: for he is the very Paschall Lambe, which was offered for vs, and hath taken away the sinne of the world, who by his death hath destroyed death, and by his rising to life againe, hath restored to vs euermlasting life. Therefore with Angels, &c.

*¶ Vpon Ascension day, and seuen dayes after.*

**T**hrough thy most dearly beloved Sonne Iesus Christ our Lord, who after his most glorious resurrection, manifestly appeared to all his Apostles, and in their sight ascended vp into heauen to prepare a place for vs, that where he is, thither

might we also ascend, and reigne with him in glorie. Therefore with Angels, &c.

*¶ Vpon Whitsunday and fixe dayes after.*

**T**hrough Iesus Christ our Lord, according to whose most true promise the holy Ghost came downe this day from heauen with a sudden great sound, as it had bene a mighty winde, in the likenesse of fiery tongues, lighting vpon the Apostles, to teach them, and to leade them to all truth, giuing them both the gift of diuers languages, and also boldnesse, with feruent zeale, constantly to preach the Gospel vnto all nations, whereby wee are brought out of darknesse and error, into the cleare light and true knowledge of thee, and of thy Sonne Iesus Christ. Therefore with Angels, &c.

*¶ Vpon the feast of Trinity only.*

**I**t is very meet, right, and our bounden duty, that we should at all times, and in all places giue thanks vnto thee, O Lord, Almighty and euermlasting God, which art our God, one Lord, not one onely person, but three persons in one substance: For that which we beleue of the glory of the Father, the same we beleue of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost, without any difference, or inequality. Therefore with Angels, &c.

*¶ After which Prefaces shall follow immediately.*

Therefore with Angels and Archangels, and withall the company of heauen, we laud and magnifie thy glorious Name, euermore praising thee, and saying, Holy, holy, holy, Lord God of hosts, heauen and earth are full of thy glory. Glory be to thee, O Lord most High.

*¶ Then shall the Priest kneeling downe at Gods board, say in the name of all them that shall receive the Communion this prayer following.*

**W**e do not presume to come to this Table (O mercifull Lord) trusting in our owne righteousness, but in thy manifold and great mercies. We be not worthy so much as to gather vp the crumbles vnder thy Table: but thou art the same Lord, whose property is alwayes to haue mercy: Grant vs therefore, gracious Lord, so to eate the flesh of thy deare Sonne Iesus Christ, and to drinke his blood, that our sinfull bodies may be made cleane by his body, and our soules washed through his most precious blood, and that we may euermore dwell in him, and he in vs. Amen.

*¶ Then the Priest standing vp, shall say as followeth.*

**A**lmighty God, our heavenly Father, which of thy tender mercy diddest giue thine onely Sonne Iesus Christ, to suffer death vpon the crosse for our redemption, who made there (by his one oblation of himselfe once offered) a full, perfect, and sufficient sacrifice, oblation and satisfaction for the sinne of the whole world, and did institute, and in his holy Gospel command vs to continue a perpetuall memory of that his precious death, vntill his coming againe: heare vs, O mercifull Father, we beseech thee, and grant, that we receiving these thy creatures of bread and wine according to thy Sonne our Sauour Iesus Christ his holy institution, in remembrance of his death and passion, may be partakers of his most blessed body and blood, who in the same night that he was betrayed, tooke bread, and when hee had giuen thanks, he brake it, and gaue it to his disciples, saying, Take, eate, This is my body which is giuen for you, doe this in remembrance of me. Likewise after supper he tooke the cup, and when he had giuen thanks, he gaue it to them, saying, Drinke ye all of this, for this is my blood of the new Testament, which

## The Communion.

which is shed for you, and for many for the remission of finnes: doe this as oft as ye shall drinke it in remembrance of me.

*¶ Then shall the Minister first receiue the Communion in both kinds himselfe, and next deliuer it to the other Ministers (if any be there present) that they may helpe the chiefe Minister, and after so to the people in their hands kneeling. And when he deliuereth the bread, he shall say.*

The body of our Lord Iesus Christ, which was giuen for thee, preferue thy body and soule into euerlasting life: and take and eat this in remembrance that Christ died for thee, and feed on him in thine heart by faith with thanksgiving.

*¶ And the Minister that deliuereth the cup shall say*

The blood of our Lord Iesus Christ, which was shed for thee, preferue thy body and soule into euerlasting life: and drinke this in remembrance that Christs blood was shed for thee, and be thankful.

*¶ Then shall the Priest say the Lords prayer, the people repeating after him euery petition. After shall be said as followeth.*

O Lord and heauenly Father, wee thy humble seruants, entirely desire thy fatherly goodnesse, mercifully to accept this our sacrifice of praise and thanksgiving, most humbly beseeching thee to grant, that by the merits and death of thy Sonne Iesus Christ, and through faith in his blood, we, and all thy whole Church, may obtaine remission of our finnes, and all other benefits of his passion. And here we offer and present vnto thee, O Lord, our selues, our soules, and bodies, to be a reasonable, holy, and liuely sacrifice vnto thee, humbly beseeching thee, that all we which be partakers of this holy Communion, may be fulfilled with thy grace and heauenly benediction. And although wee be vnworthy, through our manifold finnes, to offer vnto thee any sacrifice: yet we beseech thee to accept this our bounden duty and seruice, not weighing our merits, but pardoning our offences, through Iesus Christ our Lord, by whom, and with whom in the unity of the holy Ghost all honour and glory be vnto thee, O Father Almighty, world without end. Amen.

*Or this.*

Almighty and euerming God, we most heartily thanke thee, for that thou dost vouchsafe to feed vs, which haue duely received these holy mysteries, with the spirituall food of the most precious body and blood of thy Sonne our Saviour Iesus Christ, and dost assure vs thereby of thy fauour and goodnesse toward vs, and that wee be very members incorporate in thy mysticall body, which is the blessed company of all faithfull people, and be also heires through hope of thy euerlasting kingdome, by the merits of the most precious death and passion of thy deare Sonne: Wee now most humbly beseech thee, O heauenly Father, so to assist vs with thy grace, that wee may continue in that holy fellowship, and doe all such good works as thou hast prepared for vs to walke in, through Iesus Christ our Lord, to whom with thee, and the holy Ghost, be all honour and glory, world without end. Amen.

*¶ Then shall be said, or sung.*

Glory be to God on high, and in earth peace, good will towards men. We praise thee, we blesse thee, we worship thee, we glorifie thee, we giue thanks to thee, for thy great glory, O Lord

God heauenly King, God the Father Almighty: O Lord, the only begotten Sonne Iesu Christ, O Lord God, Lambe of God, Sonne of the Father, that takest away the finnes of the world, haue mercie vpon vs. Thou that takest away the finnes of the world, haue mercy vpon vs. Thou that takest away the finnes of the world, receiue our prayers. Thou that sittest at the right hand of God the Father, haue mercy vpon vs: For thou only art holy, thou only art the Lord, thou only, O Christ, with the holy Ghost, art most high in the glory of God the Father. Amen.

*¶ Then the Priest, or the Bishop, if he be present, shall let them depart with our blessing.*

The peace of God which passeth all vnderstanding, keepe your hearts and mindes in the knowledge and loue of God, and of his Sonne Iesus Christ our Lord: and the blessing of God Almighty, the Father, the Sonne, and the holy Ghost, be amongst you, and remaine with you alwayes. Amen.

*¶ Collects to be said after the Offertory when there is no Communion, euery such day one. And the same may be said also as often as occasion shall serue, after the Collects either of Morning and Evening Prayer, Communion, or Letany, by the discretion of the Minister.*

Assist vs mercifully, O Lord, in these our supplications and prayers, and dispose the way of thy seruants, towards the attaineement of euerlasting saluation, that among all the changes and chances of this mortall life, they may euer be defended by thy most gracious and ready helpe, through Christ our Lord. Amen.

Almighty Lord, and euerming God, vouchsafe we beseech thee, to direct, sanctifie, and gouerne both our hearts and bodies in the wayes of thy Lawes, and in the workes of thy Commandements, that through thy most mighty protection, both here and euer, we may be preferred in body and soule, through our Lord and Saviour Iesus Christ. Amen.

Grant we beseech thee, Almighty God, that the words which wee haue heard this day with our outward eares, may through thy grace be so grafted inwardly in our hearts, that they may bring forth in vs the fruit of good liuing, to the honour and praise of thy Name, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Preuent vs, O Lord, in all our doings with thy most gracious fauour, and further vs with thy continuall helpe, that in all our works begun, continued and ended in thee, we may glorifie thy holy Name, and finally by thy mercy obtaine euerlasting life, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Almighty God, the fountaine of all wisdom, which knowest our necessities before wee aske, and our ignorance in asking: we beseech thee to haue compassion vpon our infirmities, and those things, which for our vnworthinesse we dare not, and for our blindness we cannot aske, vouchsafe to giue vs, for the worthinesse of thy Sonne Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Almighty God, which hast promised to heare the petitions of them that aske in thy Sonnes Name, we beseech thee, mercifully to encline thine eares to vs, that haue made now our prayers and supplications vnto thee, and grant that those things which we haue faithfully asked according to thy will, may effectually be obtained to the reliefe of our necessity, and to the setting forth of thy glory, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*¶ Vers.*

## Publike Baptisme.

*¶ Upon the holy dayes (if there be no Communion) shall be said all that is appointed at the Communion, untill the end of the Homily concluding with the general prayer (for the whole estate of Christs Church militant here in earth) and one or more of these Collects before rehearsed, as occasion shall serve.*

*And there shall be no celebration of the Lords Supper, except there be a good number to Communicate with the Priest, according to his discretion.*

*And if there be not above twenty persons in the Parish of discretion to receive the Communion, yet there shall be no Communion, except five or three at the least Communicate with the Priest.*

*And in Cathedrall and Collegiate Churches, where bee many Priests and Deacons, they shall all receive the Communion with the Minister, every Sunday, at the least, except they have a reasonable cause to the contrary.*

*And to take away the superstition which any person hath or might have in the Bread and Wine, it shall*

*suffice that the Bread be such as is usual to be eaten at the Table with other meats, but the best and purest Wheate bread that conveniently may be gotten. And if any of the Bread and Wine remaine, the Curate shall have it to his own use.*

*The Bread and Wine for the Communion, shall be provided by the Curate and Church-wardens, at the charges of the Parish, and the Parish shall be discharged of such summes of money or other duties, which hitherto they have paid for the same by order of their houses every Sunday.*

*And note, that every Parishoner shall Communicate at the least three times in the yeere, of which Easter to bee one, and shall also receive the Sacraments, and other Rites, according to the order in this Booke appointed. And yearly at Easter every Parishoner shall reckon with his Parson, Vicar, or Curate, or his or their Deputie or Deputies, and pay to them or him all Ecclesiasticall duties, accustomedly due them, and as they shalbe to be paid.*



## THE ADMINISTRATION OF BAPTISME to be vsd in the CHVRCH.

*It appeareth by ancient Writers that the Sacrament of Baptisme in the old time was not commonly ministered, but at two times in the yeere. At Easter and Whitsuntide. At which times it was openly ministered in the presence of all the Congregation: which custome now beinge grown out of use (although it cannot for many considerations bee well restored againe) it is thought good to follow the Lawe, as nere as conveniently may be. Wherefore the people are to be admonished, that it is most convenient that Baptisme should not be administered, but upon Sundayes, and other holy dayes, when the most number of people may come together, as well for that the congregation there present may testify the receiving of them that be newly baptized, into the number of Christs Church, as also because in the Baptisme of Infants, every man present may be put in remembrance of his owne profession made to God in his Baptisme. For which cause also it is expedient that Baptisme be ministered in the English tongue: Nevertheless (if necessary so require) children may at all times be baptized at home.*

*When there are children to be baptized upon the Sunday or holy day, the Parents shall give knowledge over night, or in the morninge afore the beginning of Morning Prayer, to the Curate. And then the God-fathers, Godmothers and people, with the children, must be ready at the Font, either immediately after the last Lesson at Morning Prayer, or else immediately after the last Lesson at Evening Prayer, as the Curate by his discretion shall appoint. And then standing there, the Priest shall aske whether the children be baptized, or no. If they answer, No, then shall the Priest say thus.*

**D**earely beloved, forasmuch as all men be conceived and borne in sinne, and that our Saviour Christ saith, None can enter into the kingdome of God, except hee be regenerate and borne anew of water and of the holy Ghost, I beseech you to call upon God the Father, through our Lord Iesus Christ, that of his bounteous mercy he will grant to these children that thing, which by nature they cannot have, that they may be baptized with water and the holy Ghost, and received into Christs holy Church, and be made lively members of the same.

*¶ Then shall the Priest say.*

*¶ Let vs pray.*

*A*lmighty and everlasting God, which of thy great mercy didst save Noe and his family in the Arke from perishing by water, and also didst safely leade the children of Israel thy people thow the red Sea, figuring thereby thy holy Baptisme: and by the Baptisme of thy welbelovéd Sonne Iesus Christ, didst sanctifie the flood Jordan, and all other waters, to the mysticall washing away of sinne; we beseech thee for thine infinite mercies, that thou wilt mercifully looke upon

these children, sanctifie them, and wash them with the holy Ghost, that they being delivered from thy wrath, may be received into the Arke of Christs Church, and being stedfast in faith, joyfull through hope, and rooted in charity, may so passe the waves of this troublesome world, that finally they may come to the land of everlasting life, there to reigne with thee world without end, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*A*lmighty and immortal God, the aid of all that need, the helper of all that flee to thee for succour, the life of them that beleene, and the resurrection of the dead: wee call upon thee for these infants, that they coming to thy holy Baptisme, may receive remission of their sinnes by spiritual regeneration. Receive them (O Lord) as thou hast promised by thy wellbelovéd Sonne, saying, Alke, and you shall have: Seeke, and you shall finde: Knocke, and it shall be opened unto you. So give now unto vs that aske: let vs that seeke, finde: open the gate unto vs that knocke, that these infants may enjoy the everlasting benediction of thy heavenly walking, and may come to the eternall kingdome, which thou hast promised by Christ our Lord. Amen.

*¶ Then*

## Publike Baptisme.

*¶ Then shall the Priest say,*  
 Heare the words of the Gospell written by Saint  
 Marke in the tenth Chapter.

**A**T a certaine time they brought children to  
 Christ that he should touch them: and his disci-  
 ples rebuked those that brought them. But when  
 Iesus saw it, he was displeased, and said vnto them,  
 Suffer little children to come vnto me, and forbid  
 them not, for to such belongeth the kingdome of  
 God. Verily I say vnto you, Whosoever doth not  
 receiue the kingdome of God as a little childe, he  
 shall not enter therein. And when hee had taken  
 them vp in his armes, he put his hands vpon them,  
 and blessed them.

*¶ After the Gospell is read, the Minister shall  
 make this briefe exhortation vpon the words of  
 the Gospell.*

**F**riends, you heare in this Gospell the words of  
 our Sauour Christ, that hee commanded the  
 children to be brought vnto him, how hee blamed  
 those that would haue kept them from him, now  
 he exhorteth all men to follow their innocencie.  
 Yee perceiue how by his outward gesture and  
 deed hee declared his good will toward them, for  
 he embraced them in his armes, hee laid his hands  
 vpon them, and blessed them. Doubt ye not there-  
 fore, but earnestly beleene that he will likewise  
 fauourably receiue these present infants, that he  
 will embrace them with the armes of his mercy,  
 that hee will giue vnto them the blessing of eter-  
 nall life, and make them partakers of his euertast-  
 ing kingdome. Wherefore we being thus perfwad-  
 ed of the good will of our heavenly Father to-  
 wards these infants, declared by his Sonne Iesus  
 Christ, and nothing doubting but that hee fauou-  
 rably alloweth this charitable worke of ours, in  
 bringing these children to his holy Baptisme, let  
 vs faithfully and deuoutly giue thanks vnto him,  
 and say,

**A**lmighty and euertasting God, heavenly Father,  
 wee giue thee humble thanks, for that thou  
 hast vouchsafed to call vs to the knowledge of thy  
 grace and faith in thee: increase this knowledge,  
 and confirme this faith in vs euermore: giue thy  
 holy Spirit to these infants, that they may be borne  
 againe, and be made heires of euertasting saluati-  
 on, through our Lord Iesus Christ, who liueth and  
 reigneth with thee and the holy Spirit, now and  
 for euer. Amen.

*¶ Then the Priest shall speake vnto the Godfa-  
 thers and Godmothers on this wise.*

**W**elbeloued friends, ye haue brought these  
 children here to be baptized, ye haue pray-  
 ed that our Lord Iesus Christ would vouchsafe to  
 receiue them, to lay his hands vpon them, to blesse  
 them, to releafe them of their finnes, to giue them  
 the kingdome of heauen and euertasting life. Yee  
 haue heard also, that our Lord Iesus Christ hath  
 promised in his Gospell, to grant all these things  
 that ye haue prayed for: which promise he for his  
 part will most surely keep and performe. Where-  
 fore after this promise made by Christ, these in-  
 fants must also faithfully for their part promise  
 by you that be their sureties, that they will forsake  
 the deuill and all his workes, and constantly be-  
 lieue Gods holy Word, and obediently keepe his  
 Commandements.

*¶ Then shall the Priest demand of the Godfa-  
 thers and Godmothers these questions following.*

**D**oe thou forsake the deuill and all his  
 workes, the vaine pompe and glory of the  
 world, with all conetous desires of the same, the  
 carnall desires of the flesh, so that thou wilt not  
 follow, nor be led by them?

*Answer.*  
 I forsake them all.

*Minister.*  
 Doe thou beleene in God the Father Almighty,  
 Maker of heauen and earth? and in Iesus Christ  
 his onely begotten Sonne our Lord? and that hee  
 was conceived by the holy Ghost, borne of the  
 Virgin Mary, that he suffered vnder Pontius Pi-  
 late, was crucified, dead, and buried, that he went  
 downe into hell, and also did rise againe the third  
 day, that he ascended into heauen, and sitteth at  
 the right hand of God the Father Almighty, and  
 from thence shall come againe at the end of the  
 world to iudge the quicke and the dead? and doest  
 thou beleene in the holy Ghost; the holy Catholike  
 Church, the communion of Saints, the remission  
 of finnes, the resurrection of the flesh, and euer-  
 lasting life after death?

*Answer.*  
 All this I stedfastly beleene.

*Minister.*  
 Wilt thou be baptized in this faith?

*Answer.*  
 That is my desire.

*¶ Then shall the Priest say,*  
**O** Mercifull God, grant that the old Adam in  
 these children may be buried, that the new  
 man may be raised vp in them. Amen.

Grant that all carnall affections may die in them,  
 and that all things belonging to the Spirit may  
 liue and grow in them. Amen.

Grant that they may haue power and strength to  
 haue victory, and to triumph against the deuill, the  
 world, and the flesh. Amen.

Grant that whosoever is here dedicated to thee  
 by our Office and Ministry, may also be endued  
 with heavenly vertues, and euertastingly rewarded  
 through thy mercy, O blessed Lord God, who doest  
 liue and gouerne all things, world without end,  
 Amen.

**A**lmighty euertasting God, whose most dearly  
 beloued Sonne Iesus Christ, for the forgie-  
 nesse of our finnes, did shed out of his most pre-  
 cious side both water and blood, and gaue com-  
 mandement to his disciples, that they should goe  
 teach all nations, and baptize them in the Name  
 of the Father, the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost:  
 Regard, we beseech thee, the supplications of thy  
 Congregation, and grant that all thy seruants  
 which shall be baptizd in this water, may receiue  
 the fullnesse of thy grace, and euer remaine in the  
 number of thy faithful and elect children, through  
 Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*¶ Then shall the Priest take the childe in his  
 hands, and take the name: and naming the childe  
 shall dip it in the water, so it be discreetly and wa-  
 rily done, saying,*

**N**. I baptize thee in the Name of the Father,  
 and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost,  
 Amen.

*¶ And if the childe be wake, it shall suffice to  
 poure water vpon it, saying the foresaid words.*

**N**. I baptize thee in the Name of the Father, and  
 of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

*¶ Then the Priest shall make a crosse vpon the  
 childers forehead saying,*

**W**E receiue this childe into the Congregation  
 of Christs flocke, and do signe him with the  
 signe of the Crosse, in token that hereafter he shall  
 not be ashamed to confesse the faith of Christ cru-  
 cified, and manfully to fight vnder his banner  
 against



## Private Baptisme.

Against sinne, the world, and the deuill, and to continue Christs faithfull souldier and seruant vnto his liues end. Amen.

*¶ Then shall the Priest say,*

**S**eeing now, dearly beloued brethren, that these children be regenerate, and grafted into the body of Christs Congregation, let vs giue thanks vnto God for these benefits, and with one accord make our prayers vnto Almighty God, that they may lead the rest of their life according to this beginning.

*¶ Then shall be said,*  
Our Father which art in heauen, &c.

*¶ Then shall the Priest say,*

**W**Ee yeeld thee hearty thanks, most mercifull Father, that it hath pleased thee to regenerate this infant with thy holy Spirit, to receiue him for thine owne child by adoption, and to incorporate him into thy holy Congregation: And humbly we beseech thee to grant, that he being dead vnto sinne and liuing vnto righteousnesse, and being buried with Christ in his death, may crucifie the old man, and vterly abolish the whole body of sinne, that as hee is made partaker of the death of thy Sonne, so he may be partaker of his resurrection: so that finally, with the residue of thy holy Congregation, he may be inheritor of thine euerslasting kingdome, through Christ our Lord, Amen.

*¶ At the last end, the Priest calling the Godfathers and Godmothers together, shall say this exhortation following.*

**F**oasmuch as these children haue promised by you to forsake the deuill and all his works, to beleue in God, and to serue him, you must remember, that it is your parts and duties, to see that these infants be taught, so soone as they shall be able to learne, what a solemne vow, promise, and profession they haue made by you. And that they may know these things the better, yee shall call vpon them to heare Sermons, and chiefly you shall provide, that they may learne the Creed, the Lords Prayer, and the ten Commandements in the English tongue, and all other things which a Christian man ought to know and beleue to his soules health, and that these children may be virtuously brought vp to lead a godly and a Christian life, remembering alwayes, that Baptisme doth represent vnto vs our profession, which is, to follow the example of our Saujour Christ, and to be made like vnto him, that as hee died and rose againe for vs, so should wee which are baptized, die from sinne, and rise againe vnto righteousnesse, continually mortifying all our euill and corrupt affections, and daily proceeding in all vertue and godlinesse of liuing.

*¶ The Minister shall command, that the children be brought to the Bishop to bee confirmed of him, so soone as they can say in their vulgar tongue, the Articles of the faith the Lords prayer, and the ten Commandements, and be further instructed in the Catechisme set forth for that purpose, accordingly as is there expressed.*




### OF THEM THAT ARE TO BE BAPTIZED in private houses in time of necessity, by the Minister of the Parish, or any other lawfull Minister that can bee procured.

**T**he Pastors and Curats shall oftentimes admonish the people, that they deferre not the Baptisme of infants any longer then the Sunday, or other holy day next after the child be borne, vntill upon a great and reasonable cause declared to the Curate, and by him approued.

And also they shall warne them, that without great cause and necessity, they procure not their children to be baptized at home in their houses: And when great need shall compell them so to doe, then Baptisme shall be administered on this fashion.

First, let the lawfull Minister and them that be present, call vpon God for his grace, and say the Lords prayer, if the time will suffer. And then the child being named by some one that is present, the said lawfull Minister shall dip it in water, or poure water vpon it, (saying these words.

**N.**  Baptize thee, In the Name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

*And let them not doubt, but that the child (so baptized lawfully and sufficiently) baptized, and ought not to be baptized againe. But yet neuertheless, if the child, within a fewer after this first baptized, doe afterward liue, it is expedient that it be brought into the Church, to the intent that if the Priest or Minister of the (saide Parish) did himselfe baptize that child, the Congregation may be certified of the true forme of Baptisme by him privately before used. Or if the child were baptized by any other lawfull Minister, that then the Minister of the Parish where the child was borne or christend, shall examine and try whether the child be lawfully baptized or no. In which case, if those that bring any child to the Church, doe suppose, that the same child is already baptized, then shall the Minister examine them further, (saying,*

By whom was this Child baptized?  
Who was present when the Child was baptized?

And because some things essentiall to this Sacrament, may happen to be omitted through feare or haste in such times of extremity: therefore I demand further of you,

With what matter was the Child baptized?

With what words was the Child baptized?

Whether thinke you the Child to be lawfully and perfectly baptized?

*And if the Minister shall find by the answers of such as bring the child, that all things were done as they ought to be, then shall not he Christen the Child againe, but shall receive him as one of the flocke of the true Christian people, saying thus,*

**I** Certifie you, that in this case all is well done, and according to due order, concerning the baptizing of this Child, which being borne in originall sinne, and in the wrath of God, is now by the lauer of regeneration in Baptisme, receiued into the number of the children of God, and heires of euerslasting life. For our Lord Iesus Christ doth not deny his grace and mercy to such infants but most lovingly doth call them vnto him, as the holy Gospel doth witnesse to our comfort on this wise.

Marke  
10.13.

**A**T a certaine time they brought children vnto Christ, that he should touch them, and his disciples rebuked those that brought them. But when Iesus saw it, he was displeased, and said vnto them, Suffer little children to come vnto me, and forbid them not, for so such belongeth the Kingdome of God. Verily I say vnto you, whoſoever doth not receiue the Kingdome of God as a little childe, he shall not enter therein. And when hee had taken them vp in his armes, he put his hands vpon them, and blessed them.

*¶ After the Gospel is read the Minister shall make this exhortation vpon the words of the Gospel.*

**F**riends, you heare in this Gospel the words of our Saujour Christ, that hee commanded the children to be brought vnto him. how he blamed those that would haue kept them from him, how he exhorted all men to follow their innocency. Ye perceiue how by his outward gesture and deed he declared his good will towards them: for he embraced them in his armes, hee laid his hands vpon them and blessed them. Doubt ye not therefore, but earnestly beleue, that he hath likewise fauourably receiued this present Infant, that he hath embraced him with the armes of his mercy, that he hath giuen vnto him the blessing of eternal life, and made him partaker of his euertlasting kingdome. Wherefore wee being thus perswaded of the good will of our heauenly Father, declared by his Sonne Iesus Christ towards this infant, let vs faithfully and deuotly giue thanks vnto him, and say the prayer which the Lord himselfe taught, and in declaration of our faith, let vs recite the Articles contained in our Creed.

*¶ Heere the Minister with the Godfathers and Godmothers shall say.*

*¶ Our Father which art in heauen &c.*

*¶ Then shall the Priest demand the name of the child: which being by the Godfathers and Godmothers pronounced, the Minister shall say,*

Doest thou in the name of this childe forsake the deuill and all his workes, the vaine pompe and glory of the world, with all the conetous desires of the same, the carnall desires of the flesh, and not to follow and be led by them?

*Answer.*

I forsake them all.

*Minister.*

Doest thou in the name of this childe profess this faith, to beleue in God the Father Almighty, Maker of heauen and earth? And in Iesus Christ his only begotten Sonne our Lord? And that he was conceived by the holy Ghost, borne of the Virgin Mary, that he suffered vnder Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead, and buried, that hee went downe into hell, and also did rise againe the third day, that hee ascended into heauen, and sitteth at the right hand of God the Father Almighty, and from

thence hee shall come againe at the end of the world, to iudge the quicke and the dead? And doe you in his Name beleue in the holy Ghost, the holy Catholike Church, the Communion of Saints, the remission of sinnes, resurrection, and euertlasting life after death?

*Answer.*

All this I steadfastly beleue.

*¶ Let vs pray.*

**A**lmighty and euertlasting God, heauenly Father, wee giue thee humble thanks, for that thou hast vouchsafed to call vs to the knowledge of thy grace and faith in thee: increase this knowledge, and confirme this faith in vs euermore. Giue thy holy Spirit to this infant, that hee bring borne againe, and being made heire of euertlasting saluation, through our Lord Iesus Christ, may continue thy seruant, and attaine thy promise, through the same our Lord Iesus Christ thy Sonne, who liueth and reigneth with thee in the vniuersity of the same holy Spirit euertlastingly. Amen.

*¶ Then shall the Minister make this Exhortation to the Godfathers and Godmothers.*

**F**orasmuch as this childe hath promised by you to forsake the deuill and all his workes, to beleue in God, and to serue him: you must remember that it is your part and dutie, to see that this infant be taught to soone as he shall be able to learne, what a solemne vow, promise, and profession he hath made by you. And that he may know these things the better, ye shall call vpon him to heare Sermons, and chiefly you shall provide that hee may learne the Creed, the Lords Prayer, and the ten Commandements in the English tongue, and all other things that a christian man ought to know and beleue to his soules health, and that this childe may be vertuously brought vp, to leade a godly and a christian life, remembering alwayes that Baptisme doth represent vnto vs our profession, which is to follow the example of our Saujour Christ, and be made like vnto him, that as he died and rose againe for vs: so should we which are baptized, die from sinne, and rise againe vnto righteousnesse, continually mortifying all our euill and corrupt affections, and daily proceeding in all vertue and godlinesse of liuing.

And so forth as in publike Baptisme.

*¶ But if they which bring the infants to the church, do make such vncertaine answers to the Priest's questions, as that it cannot appeare that the childe was baptized with water, in the Name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost, (which are essentiall parts of Baptisme) then let the Priest baptize it in forme aboue written, concerning Publike Baptisme, saying that at the dipping of the child in the Font, he shall use this forme of words,*

If thou be not already baptized, I baptize thee, In the Name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.



**¶ The order of Confirmation, or laying on of hands vpon children baptized, and able to render an account of their faith according to the Catechisme following.**

**T**O the end that Confirmation may be ministered to the more edifying of such as shall receiue it (according to S. Pauls doctrine, who teacheth, that all things should be done in the Church, to the edification of the same) it is thought good that none hereafter shall be confirmed, but such as can say in their mother tongue the Articles of the Faith, the Lords Prayer, and the ten Commandements, and can also answer to such questions of this short Catechisme, as the Bishop (or such as hee shall appoint) shall by his discretion appoint them in. And this order is most conuenient to be obserued for diuers considerations.

## The Catechisme.

First, because that when children come to the yeeres of discretion, and haue learned what their Godfathers and Godmothers promised for them in Baptisme, they may then themselves with their owne mouth, and with their owne consent, openly before the Church, ratifie and confirme the same: and also promise that by the grace of God, they will evermore endeavour themselves faithfully to observe and keepe such things, as they by their owne mouth and confession haue asserted vnto.

Secondly, forasmuch as Confirmation is ministered to them that bee baptized, that by imposition of hands, and prayer, they may receive strength and defence against all temptations to sinne; and the assaults of the world and the deuill, it is most meet to be ministered when children come to that age, that partly by the frailtie of their owne flesh, partly by the assaults of the world and the deuill, they begin to be in danger to fall into sinfull kinds of sinne.

Thirdly, for that it is agreeable with the usage of the Church in times past, whereby it was ordained that Confirmation should be ministered to them that were of perfect age, that they being instructed in Christs religion, should openly profess their owne faith, and promise to be obedient vnto the will of God.

And that no man shall thinke that any detriment shall come to children by deferring of their Confirmation: he shall know for truth, that it is certayne by Gods Word, that children being baptized, haue all things necessary for their saluation, and be undoubtedly saved.

**A Catechisme, that is to say, An instruction to be learned  
of euery childe, before hee bee brought to bee  
confirmed by the Bishop.**



*Question.*  
What is your name?

*Answer.*  
N. or M.

*Question.*  
Who gave you this name?

*Answer.*  
My Godfathers and Godmothers,

in my Baptisme, wherein I was made a member of Christs, the childre of God, and an inheritor of the kingdom of heauen.

*Question.*  
What did your Godfathers and Godmothers then for you?

*Answer.*  
They did promise and vow three things in my name. First, that I should forsake the deuill and all his works, the pompes, and vanities of the wicked world, and all the finfull lusts of the flesh. Secondly, that I should beleene all the Articles of the Christian Faith. And thirdly, that I should keepe Gods holy will and Commandements, and walke in the same all the dayes of my life.

*Question.*  
Doe thou not thinke that thou art bound to beleue, and to doe as they haue promised for thee?

*Answer.*  
Yes verely, and by Gods help so I will. And I heartily thanke our heauenly Father, that he hath called me to this state of saluation, thorow Iesus Christ our Saviour: and I pray God to giue me his grace, that I may continue in the same vnto my lines end.

*Question.*  
Rehearse the Articles of thy belief.

*Answer.*  
I beleene in God the Father Almighty, Maker of heauen and earth. And in Iesus Christ his only Sonne our Lord, which was conceived by the holy Ghost, borne of the Virgin Mary, suffered vnder Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead, and buried, he descended into hell, the third day hee rose againe from the dead, he ascended into heauen, and sitteth on the right hand of God the Father Almighty, from thence he shall come to iudge the quick and the dead. I beleene in the holy Ghost; the holy Catholike Church, the Communion of Saints, the forgiveness of sinnes, the resurrection of the body, and the life everlasting. Amen.

*Question.*

What doest thou chiefly learne in these Articles of thy belief?

*Answer.*

First, I learne to beleene in God the Father, who hath made me and all the world.

Secondly, in God the Sonne, who hath redeemed me and all mankind.

Thirdly, in God the holy Ghost, who sanctifieth me and all the elect people of God.

*Question.*

You said that your Godfathers and Godmothers did promise for you, that you should keepe Gods Commandements. Tell mee how many there be?

*Answer.*

Tenore.

*Question.*

Which be they?

*Answer.*

The same which God spake in the twentieth Chapter of Exodus, saying, I am the Lord thy God, which haue brought thee out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondage.

1. Thou shalt haue none other gods but me.
2. Thou shalt not make to thy selfe any graven image, nor the likeness of any thing that is in heauen above, or in the earth beneath, or in the water vnder the earth: Thou shalt not bow downe to them, nor worship them: for I the Lord thy God am a ialous God, and visit the sinnes of the fathers vpon the children, vnto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me, and shew mercy vnto thousands in them that loue mee, and keepe my Commandements.
3. Thou shalt not take the Name of the Lord thy God in vaine, for the Lord will not hold him guiltlesse that taketh his Name in vaine.
4. Remember that thou keepe holy the Sabbath day. Sixe dayes shalt thou labour and doe all that thou hast to doe, but the seventh day is the Sabbath of the Lord thy God. In it thou shalt doe no manner of worke, thou and thy sonne, and thy daughter, thy man-servant, and thy maid-servant, thy cattell, and the stranger, that is within thy gates: for in sixe dayes the Lord made heauen and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seventh day: Wherefore the Lord blessed the seventh day, and hallowed it.

## The Catechisme

5 Honour thy father and thy mother, that thy dayes may be long in the land which the Lord thy God giue thee.

6 Thou shalt doe no murder.

7 Thou shalt not commit adultery.

8 Thou shalt not steale.

9 Thou shalt not beare false witnesse against thy neighbour.

10 Thou shalt not couet thy neighbours house, thou shalt not couet thy neighbours wife, nor his seruant, nor his maide, nor his oxe, nor his asse, nor any thing that is his.

*Question.*

What doest thou chiefly learne by these Commandements?

*Answer.*

I learne two things: my duty towards God, and my duty towards my neighbour.

*Question.*

What is thy duty towards God?

*Answer.*

My duty towards God is, to beleue in him, to feare him, and to loue him with all my heart, with all my minde, with all my soule, and with all my strength. To worship him, to giue him thanks, to put my whole trust in him, to call vpon him, to honour his holy Name and his Word, and to serue him truly all the dayes of my life.

*Question.*

What is thy duty towards thy neighbour?

*Answer.*

My duty towards my neighbour, is to loue him as my selfe, and to doe to all men, as I would they should doe vnto me. To loue, honour, and succour my father and mother. To honour and obey the King and his Ministers. To submit my selfe to all my gouernours, teachers, spirituall Pastours and masters. To order my selfe lowly and reuerently to all my betters. To hurt no body by word or deed. To bee true and iust in all my dealing. To beare no malice nor hatred in my heart. To keepe my hands from picking and stealing, and my tongue from euill speaking, lying, and flandering. To keep my body in temperance, sobernesse, and chastity. Not to couet nor desire other mens goods, but to learne and labour truly to get mine owne liuing, and to doe my duty in that state of life vnto the which it shall please God to call me.

*Question.*

My good child, know this, that thou art not able to doe these things of thy selfe, nor to walke in the Commandements of God, and to serue him without his speciall grace, which thou must learne at all times to call for by diligent prayer. Let me heare therefore if thou canst say the Lords Prayer.

*Answer.*

**O**ur Father which art in heauen, Hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heauen. Giue vs this day our daily bread. And forgiue vs our trespasses, as wee forgiue them that trespass against vs. And lead vs not into temptation: but deliuer vs from euill. Amen.

*Question.*

What desirest thou of God in this prayer?

*Answer.*

I desire my Lord God our heavenly Father, who is the giuer of all goodnesse, to send his grace vnto mee, and to all people, that wee may worship him, serue him, and obey him, as we ought to doe. And I pray vnto God, that hee will send vs all things that bee needfull both for our soules and bodies, and that hee will be merciful

full vnto vs, and forgiue vs our finnes, and that he will please him to saue and defend vs in all dangers ghostly and bodily, and that he will keepe vs from all sinne and wickednesse, and from our ghostly enemy, and from euerlasting death. And this I trust he will doe of his mercy and goodnesse, through our Lord Iesus Christ. And therefore I say, Amen. So be it.

*Question.*

**H**ow many Sacraments hath Christ ordained in his Church?

*Answer.*

Two onely as generally necessary to saluation, that is to say, Baptisme, and the Supper of the Lord.

*Question.*

What meanest thou by this word Sacrament?

*Answer.*

I meane an outward and visible signe, of an inward and spirituall grace, giuen vnto vs, ordained by Christ himselfe, as a meane whereby we receiue the same, and a pledge to assure vs thereof.

*Question.*

How many parts be there in a Sacrament?

*Answer.*

Two: the outward visible signe, and the inward spirituall grace.

*Question.*

What is the outward visible signe, or forme in Baptisme?

*Answer.*

Water: wherein the person baptizd is dipped or sprinkled with it, *In the Name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost.*

*Question.*

What is the inward and spirituall grace?

*Answer.*

A death vnto sinne, and a new birth vnto righteousness: For being by nature borne in sinne, and the children of wrath, wee are heereby made the children of grace.

*Question.*

What is required of persons to be baptizd?

*Answer.*

Repentance, whereby they forsake sinne: and faith, whereby they stedfastly beleue the promises of God, made to them in that Sacrament.

*Question.*

Why then are infants baptizd, when by reason of their tender age they cannot performe them?

*Answer.*

Yes: they doe performe them by their sureties, who promise and vow them both in their names: which when they come to age, themselves are bound to performe.

*Question.*

Why was the Sacrament of the Lords Supper ordained?

*Answer.*

For the continuall remembrance of the Sacrifice of the death of Christ, and the benefits which we receiue thereby.

*Question.*

What is the outward part or signe of the Lords Supper?

*Answer.*

Bread and Wine, which the Lord hath commanded to be receiued.

*Question.*

What is the inward part or thing signified?

*Answer.*

The body and blood of Christ, which are verily and indeed taken and receiued of the faithfull in the Lords Supper.

*Question.*



## Confirmation.

*Question.*  
What are the benefits whereof we are partakers thereby?

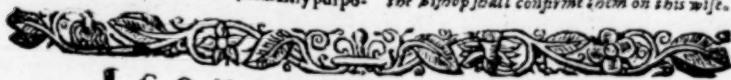
*Answer.*  
The strengthening and refreshing of our soules by the body and blood of Christ, as our bodies are by the Bread and Wine.

*Question.*  
What is required of them which come to the Lords Supper?

*Answer.*  
To examine themselves, whether they repeat truly of their former finnes, Reddantly purpose

sing to leade a new life, haue a lively faith in Gods mercy through Christ, with a thankfull remembrance of his death, and be in charity withall men.

So soone as the children can say in their mother tongue the articles of the faith, the Lords prayer, the ten Commandments, and also can answer to such questions of this short Catechisme, as the Bishop (or such as he shall appoint) shall by his discretion appoynt them in: then shall they be brought to the Bishop by one that shall be their Godfather, or Godmother: that every child may haue a witness of his Confirmation. And the Bishop shall confirme them on this wise.



## CONFIRMATION, OR laying on of hands.

*Minister.*  
**O**ur helpe is in the Name of the Lord.

*Answer.*  
Which hath made heauen and earth.

*Minister.*  
Blessed be the Name of the Lord.

*Answer.*  
Henceforth world without end.

*Minister.*  
Lord heare our prayers.

*Answer.*  
And let our cry come vnto thee.

*¶ Let vs pray.*  
**A**lmighty and euermourning God, who hast vouchsafed to regenerate these thy seruants by water and the holy Ghost, and hast giuen vnto them forgiveness of all their finnes: strengthen them, we beseech thee, O Lord, with the holy Ghost the Comforter, and daily increas in them thy manifold gifts of grace, the spirit of wisdom and vnderstanding, the spirit of counsell and ghostly strength, the spirit of knowledge and true godlinesse, and fulfill them (O Lord) with the spirit of thy holy feare. Amen.

*¶ Then the Bishop shall lay his hand vpon euery childes severally, saying.*  
**D**efend, O Lord, this child with thy heauenly grace, that he may continue thine for ever, and daily increas in thy holy Spirit more and more, vntill hee come to thine euermourning kingdom. Amen.

*¶ Then shall the Bishop say,*  
*¶ Let vs pray.*  
**A**lmighty and euermourning God, which makest vs both to will and to doe those things that be good and acceptable vnto thy Majesty, we make our humble supplications vnto thee for these children, vpon whom (after the example of the holy Apostles) we haue laid our hands, to certifye them (by this signe) of thy fauour, and gracious good-

nesse toward them: let thy fatherly hand, wee beseech thee, euer be ouer them: let thy holy Spirit euer be with them, and so leade them in the knowledge and obedience of thy Word, that in the end they may obtaine the euermourning life, through our Lord Iesus Christ, who with thee, and the holy Ghost, liueth and reigneth one God world without end. Amen.

*¶ Then the Bishop shall blisse the children, saying this:*  
**T**he blessing of God Almighty, the Father, the Sonne, and the holy Ghost, be vpon you, and remaine with you for euer. Amen.

*¶ The Curate of euery parish, or some other as his appointmēt shall diligently vpon Sundayes and Holydayes, halfe an houre before Evening song, openly in the Church instruct and examine so many children of his parish sent vnto him as the time will serue and as he shall thinke conuenient, in some part of this Catechisme.*

*And all fathers, mothers, masters, and seruants, shall cause their children, seruants, and prentises (which haue not learned their Catechisme) to come to the Church at the time appointed, and obediently to heare and be ordered by the Curate, vntill such time that they haue learned all that is here appointed for them to learne. And whensoever the Bishop shall giue knowledge for children to be brought before him to any conuenient place for their confirmation, then shall the Curate of euery Parish, either bring or send in writing the names of all those children of his Parish, which can say the Articles of the Faith, the Lords Prayer, and the ten Commandments, and also how many of them can answer to the other questions contained in this Catechisme.*

*And there shall none be admitted to the holy Communion, vntill such time as hee can say the Catechisme, and be confirmed.*



## THE FORME OF SOLEMNIZATION of MATRIMONIE.

**F**irst the Banns must be asked three severall Sundayes or Holy dayes, in the time of Seruice, the people being present, after the accustomed manner.

*And if the persons that should be married dwell in diuers Parishes, the Banns must be asked in euevery Parish: and the Curate of the one Parish shall not solemnize Matrimony betwixt them, without a Certificate of the Banns being thrice asked, from the Curate of the other Parish.*

*At the day appointed for solemnization of Matrimony, the persons to be married shall come into the body of the Church, with their friends and neighbours, and there the Priest shall say thus.*

Dearly

## Of Matrimony.

**D**earely beloued friends, we are gathered together here in the sight of God, and in the face of his Congregation, to ioyne together this man and this woman in holy Matrimony, which is an honourable estate, instituted of God in Paradise, in the time of mans innocency, signifying vnto vs the mysticall vniou that is betwixt Christ and his Church: which holy estate Christ adorned and beautified with his presence, and first miracle that he wrought in Cana of Galilee, and is commended of Saint Paul to be honourable among all men, and therefore is not to be enterprised or taken in hand vauously, lightly, or wantonly, to satisfie mens carnall lusts and appetites, like brute beasts that haue no vnderstanding, but reuerently, discretely, aduisedly, soberly, and in the feare of God, duely considering the causes for which Matrimony was ordained. One was the procreation of children, to be brought vp in the feare and nurture of the Lord, and praise of God. Secondly it was ordained for a remedy against sinne, and to auoid fornication, that such persons as haue not the gift of continency, might marry, and keepe themselves vndefiled members of Christs body. Thirdly, for the mutuall society, helpe, and comfort, that the one ought to haue of the other, both in prosperity, and aduersity: into the which holy estate these two persons present come now to be ioyued. Therefore if any man can shew any iust cause why they may not lawfully be ioyued together, let him now speake, or else hereafter for euer hold his peace.

*¶ And also speaking to the persons that shall be married, he shall say,*

**I** require and charge you, (as you will answer at the dreadfull day of iudgement, when the secrets of all hearts shall be disclosed) that if either of you doe know any impediment why yee may not be lawfully ioyued together in Matrimony, that yee confesse it. For be ye well assured, that so many as be coupled together otherwise then Gods word doeth allow, are not ioyued together by God, neither is their Matrimony lawfull.

*¶ At which day of marriage, if any man do alledge and declare any impediment, why they may not be coupled together in Matrimony by Gods Word or the Lawes of this Realme, and will be loosed, and sufficient societies with him to the parties or else put in a caution to the full value of such charges as the persons to be married doe sustaine, to proue his allegation, then the solemnization must be deferred, vnto such time as the truth be tried. If no impediment be alledged, then shall the Curate say vnto the man.*

**N**o wilt thou haue this woman to thy wedded wife, to liue together after Gods ordinance, in the holy estate of Matrimony? Wilt thou loue her, comfort her, honour and keepe her in sickness and in health, and forsaking all other, keepe thee onely vnto her, so long as you both shall liue.

*¶ The man shall answer.*

**I will.**

*¶ Then shall the Minister say to the woman.*

**N**o wilt thou haue this man to thy wedded husband, to liue together after Gods ordinance in the holy estate of Matrimony? Wilt thou obey him and serue him, loue, honour and keepe him in sickness and in health, and forsaking all other, keepe thee onely vnto him, so long as you both shall liue?

*¶ The woman shall answer.*

**I will.**

*¶ Then shall the Minister say.*

Who giueth this woman to be married to this man?

*¶ And the Minister receiving the woman at her fathers or friends hands, shall cause the man to take the woman by the right hand, and say either so giue their ioy to other, the man first saying,*

**I** N. take thee N. to my wedded wife, to haue and to hold, from this day forward, for better, for worse, for richer, for poorer, in sickness and in health, to loue, and to cherish, till death vs depart, according to Gods holy Ordinance: and thereto I plight thee my troth.

*¶ Then shall they loose their hands, & the woman taking againe the mans right hand, shall say.*

**I** N. take thee N. to my wedded husband, to haue and to hold, from this day forward, for better, for worse, for richer, for poorer, in sickness and in health, to loue, cherish, and to obey, till death vs depart, according to Gods holy Ordinance: and thereto I giue thee my troth.

*¶ Then shall they againe loose their hands, & the man shall giue vnto the woman a Ring, laying the same vpon the booke, with the accustomed duty is the Minister and Clerke. And the Minister taking the Ring, shall deliuer it vnto the man to put it on the fourth finger of the womans left hand.*

*And the man caught by the Minister, shall say.* With this Ring I thee wed, with my body I thee worship, and with all my worldly goods I thee endow: in the Name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

*¶ Then the man leaning the Ring vpon the fourth finger of the womans left hand, the Minister shall say.*

*¶ Let vs pray.*

**O** Eternal God, Creator and Preseruer of all mankind, giuer of all spirituall grace, the Authour of euerlasting life, send thy blessing vpon these thy seruants, this man and this woman, whom we blesse in thy Name, that as Isaac and Rebecca liued faithfully together, so these persons may surely performe and keepe the vow and covenant betwixt them made, (whereof this Ring giuen and receiued is a token and pledge) and may euer remaine in perfect loue and peace together, and liue according to thy Lawes, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*¶ Then shall the Priest ioyne their right hands together, and say,*

Those whom God hath ioyued together, let no man put asunder.

*¶ Then shall the Minister speake vnto the people.*

**F**orasmuch as N. and N. haue consented together in holy wedlocke, and haue witnessed the same before God and this company: and thereto haue giuen and pledged their troth either to other, and haue declared the same by giuing and receiving of a Ring, and by ioyning of hands, I pronounce that they be man and wife together: In the Name of the Father, of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

*¶ And the Minister shall adde this blessing.*

**G**od the Father, God the Sonne, God the holy Ghost, blesse, preserve and keep you, the Lord mercifully with his fauour look vpon you, & so fill you with all spirituall benediction and grace, that you may so liue together in this life, yin the world to come you may haue life euerslasting. Amen.

*¶ Then the Minister or Clerke, going to the Lords Table, shall say or sing the Psalm following.*

*Beat. omnes. Psalm. 128.*

**B**lessed are all they that feare the Lord: and walke in his wayes.

# Of Matrimonic.

For thou shalt ease the labour of thine hands:  
O well is thee, and happy shalt thou be.

Thy wife shall be as the fruitful vine: vpon  
the walls of thine house.

Thy children like the Olive branches: round  
about thy table.

Loe, thus shall the man be blessed: that feareth  
the Lord.

The Lord from out of Sion shall so blesse thee:  
that thou shalt see Ierusalem in prosperity all thy  
life long.

Yea, that thou shalt see thy childrens children;  
and peace vpon Israel.

Glory be to the Father, and to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

*Or the Psalms.*

*Psalm 128.*  
God be mercifull vnto vs, and blesse vs: and  
thou shalt see the light of his countenance, and be  
mercifull vnto vs.

That thy way may be knowne vpon the earth:  
thy saving health among all nations.

Let the people praise thee, O God: yea, let all  
the people praise thee.

O let the nations reioyce and be glad: for thou  
shalt iudge the folke righteously, and governe the  
nations vpon the earth.

Let the people praise thee, O God: let all the  
people praise thee.

Then shall the earth bring forth her increase:  
and God, euen our owne God shall giue vs his  
blessing.

God shall blesse vs: and all the ends of the  
world shall feare him.

Glory be to the Father, and to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

*The Psalme ended and the man and the woman  
kneeling afore the Lords Table, the Priest stand-  
ing at the Table, and turning his face towards  
them, shall say,*

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

*Answer.*

Christ haue mercy vpon vs.

*Minister.*

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Our Father which art in heauen, &c.  
And leade vs not into temptation.

*Answer.*

But deliuer vs from euill. Amen.

*Minister.*

O Lord loue thy seruant and thy handmaid.

*Answer.*

Which put their trust in thee.

*Minister.*

O Lord send them helpe from thy holy place.

*Answer.*

And euermore defend them.

*Minister.*

Be vnto them a tower of strength.

*Answer.*

From the face of their enemy.

*Minister.*

O Lord heare our prayer.

*Answer.*

And let our cry come vnto thee.

*Minister.*

O God of Abraham, God of Isaac, God of Ia-  
cob, blesse these thy seruants, and sowe the  
seed of eternall life in their miodes, that whatso-  
euer in thy holy word they shall profitably learne,  
they may indeed fulfill the same. Looke, O Lord,  
mercifullly vpon them from heauen, and blesse  
them. And as thou diddest send thy blessing vpon

Abraham and Sarah to their great comfort: so  
vouchsafe to send thy blessing vpon these thy ser-  
uants, that they obeying thy will, and alway being  
in safety vnder thy protection, may abide in thy  
loue vnto their liues end, through Iesus Christ  
our Lord. Amen.

*This prayer next following shall be omitted,  
where the woman is past childbearing.*

O Mercifull Lord, and heavenly Father, by  
whose gracious gift mankind is increased: we  
beseech thee assist with thy blessing these two  
persons, that they may both be fruitful in pro-  
creation of children, and also liue together so  
long in godly loue and honesty, that they may see  
their childrens children, vnto the third and fourth  
generation, vnto thy praise and honour, through  
Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

O God, which by thy mighty power hast made  
all things of nought, which also (after other  
things set in order) didst appoint that out of man,  
(created after thine owne image and similitude)  
woman should take her beginning; and knitting  
them together didst teach, that it should neuer be  
lawfull to put asunder those, whom thou by Ma-  
trimony hadst made one: O God, which hast con-  
secrated the estate of Matrimony to such an ex-  
cellent mystery, that in it is signified and repre-  
sented the spirituall marriage and vniue between  
Christ and his Church: Looke mercifullly vpon  
these thy seruants, that both this man may loue his  
wife according to thy word, (as Christ did loue  
his Spouse the Church, who gaue himselfe for it,  
louing and cherishing it, euen as his owne flesh:)  
and also that this woman may be louing and ami-  
able to her husband as Rachel, wife as Rebekah,  
faithfull and obedient as Sarah, and in all quiet-  
nesse, sobriety, and peace, be a follower of holy  
and godly matrons. O Lord blesse them both, and  
grant them to inherit thy euermourning kingdome,  
through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*Then shall the Priest say,*

Almighty God, which at the beginning did  
create our first parents Adam and Eue, and  
did sanctifie and ioine them together in marriage,  
powre vpon you the riches of his grace, sanctifie  
and blesse you, that ye may please him both in  
body and soule, and liue together in holy loue vnto  
your liues end. Amen.

*Then shall begin the Communion. And after the  
Gospel shall be said a Sermon, wherein ordina-  
rily (so oft as there is any marriage) the office  
of a man and wife shall be declared according to  
holy Scripture. Or if there be no Sermon, the  
Minister shall reade this that followeth.*

AlI ye that be married, or which intend to take  
the holy estate of Matrimony vpon you heare  
what holy Scripture doeth say, as touching the  
duety of husbands towards their wives, and wives  
towards their husbands.

S. Paul in his Epistle to the Ephesians, the fifth  
Chapter, doth giue this commandment to all mar-  
ried men: Yee husbands loue your wives, euen as  
Christ loued the Church, and hath given himselfe  
for it, to sanctifie it, purging it in the fontaine  
of water, through the Word, that he might make  
it vnto himselfe a glorious congregation, not ha-  
uing spot or wrinkle, or any such thing, but that it  
should be holy and blamelesse. So men are bound  
to loue their owne wives, as their owne bodies.  
He that loueth his owne wife, loueth himselfe:  
For neuer did any man hate his owne flesh, but  
nourisheth and cherisheth it, euen as the Lord  
doeth the Congregation: for wee are members of  
his

## The visitation of the sicke.

his body, of his flesh, and of his bones. For this cause shall a man leaue father and mother, and shall be ioynted vnto his wife, and they two shall be one flesh. This mystery is great: but I speake of Christ, and of the Congregation. Neuertheless, let euery one of you so loue his owne wife, euen as himselfe.

**Colos. 3.** Likewise the same S. Paul writing to the Colossians, speaketh thus to all men that be married, Yee men loue your wiues, and be not bitter vnto them.

**1. Pet. 3.** Heare also what S. Peter the Apostle of Christ, which was himselfe a married man, saith vnto them that are married: Yee husbands dwell with your wiues according to knowledge, giuing honour vnto the wife as vnto the waiker vessell, and as beire: together of the grace of life, so that your prayers be not hindered.

Hitherto ye haue heard the duty of the husband towards the wife. Now likewise yee wiues heare and learne your duties towards your husbands, euen as it is plainly set forth in holy Scripture.

**Ephes. 5.** S. Paul (in the forenamed Epistle to the Ephesians) teacheth you thus: Ye women, submit your selues vnto your owne husbands, as vnto the Lord: for the husband is the wiues head, euen as Christ is the head of the Church, and he is also the Saviour

of the whole body. Therefore as the Church of Congregation is subiect vnto Christ, so likewise let the wiues also be in subiection vnto their owne husbands in all things. And againe hee saith, Let the wife reuerence her husband. And (in his Epistle to the Colossians) S. Paul giueth you this short lesson: Yee wiues submit your selues vnto your owne husbands, as it is convenient in the Lord.

S. Peter also doth instruct you very godly, thus saying, Let wiues be subiect to their owne husbands, so that if any obey not the Word, they may be woune without the Word, by the conseruation of the wiues. while they behold your chaste conseruation coupled with feare. Whose apparell let it not be outward with braided haire, and trimming about with gold, either in putting on of gorgeous apparell; but let the hid man which is in the heart be without all corruption, so that the spirit be milde and quiet, which is a precious thing in the sight of God. For after this manner in the old time did the holy women which trusted in God, apparell themselves, being subiect to their owne husbands, as Sara obeyed Abraham, calling him lord, whose daughter ye are. And doing well, and not being discomfited with weare.

*¶ To new married persons the same day of their marriage, you shall receive the holy Communion.*



### THE ORDER OF THE VISITATION OF THE SICKE.

*¶ The Priest entering into the sicke persons house, shall say,*  
Peace be to this house, and to all that dwell in it.

*¶ When hee commeth into the sicke persons presence he shall say, kneeling downe.*

**R**emember not Lord our iniquities, nor the iniquities of our forefathers. Spare vs good Lord, spare thy people, whom thou hast redeemed with thy most precious blood, and be not angry with vs for euer.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Christ haue mercy vpon vs.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

¶ Our Father which art in heauen, &c.  
And leade vs not into temptation.

*Answer.*

But deliuer vs from euill. Amen.

*Minister.*

O Lord saue thy seruant.

*Answer.*

Which putteth his trust in thee.

*Minister.*

Send him helpe from thy holy place.

*Answer.*

And euermore mightily defend him.

*Minister.*

Let the enemy haue no advantage of him.

*Answer.*

Nor let the wicked approach to hurt him.

*Minister.*

Be vnto him, O Lord a strong tower.

*Answer.*

From the face of his enemy.

*Minister.*

O Lord heare our prayers.

*Answer.*

And let our cry come vnto thee.

*Minister.*

**O** Lord looke downe from heauen, behold, visit and releue this thy seruant, looke vpon

him with the eyes of thy mercy giue him comfort and sure confidence in thee, defend him from the danger of the enemy, and keepe him in perpetual peace and safety, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

**H**EAR vs, Almighty and most mercifull God our Saviour, extend thy accustomed goodnesse to this thy seruant which is grieued with sicknesse: visit him, O Lord, as thou didst visit Peters wiues mother, and the captaines seruant: So visit and restore vnto this sicke person his former health (if it be thy will) or else giue him grace so to take thy visitation, that after this painful life ended, hee may dwell with thee in life everlasting. Amen.

*¶ Then shall the Minister exhort the sicke person after this forme, or other like.*

**D**EARELY beloved, know this, that Almighty God is the Lord of life and death, and ouer all things to them pertaining, as youth, strength, health, age, weaknesse, and sicknesse: Wherefore whatsoeuer your sicknesse is, know you certainly that it is Gods visitation. And for what cause soeuer this sicknesse is sent vnto you, whether it be to try your patience for the example of other, and that your faith may be found in the day of the Lord, laudable, glorious, and honourable, to the increase of glory and endlesse felicity, or else it be sent vnto you, to correct and amend in you whatsoeuer doeth offend the eyes of your heavenly Father: know you certainly that if you truly repent you of your sinnes, and beare your sicknesse patiently, trusting in Gods mercy, for his deare Sonne Iesus Christ his sake, and tender vnto him humble thanks for his fatherly visitation, submitting your selfe wholly vnto his will, it shall turne to your profit, and helpe you forward in the right way that leadeth vnto everlasting life.

*¶ If the person visited be very sicke, then the Curate may end his exhortation in this place,*



## The visitation of the sicke.

Take therefore in good worth the chastisement of the Lord: for whom the Lord loueth, he chastiseth: yea, as S. Paul saith, he scourgeth euery sonne which he receiveth. If ye endure chastisement, he offereth himselfe vnto you, as vnto his owne children. What on is he that the father chastiseth not? If ye be not vnder correction, (whereof all true children are partakers) then are ye bastards and not children. Therefore seeing that when our carnall fathers doe correct vs, we are uerily obey them: shall we not now much rather be obedient to our spiritua! Father, and so liue? And they for a few dayes doe chastise vs after their own pleasure: but he doth chastise vs for our profit, to the intent he may make vs partakers of his holines. These words (good brother) are Gods words, and written in holy Scripture for our comfort and instruction, that we should patiently, and with thanksgiuing beare our heavenly Fathers correction, whensoever by any manner of aduersity it shall please his gracious goodnesse to visit vs. And there should be no greater comfort to Christian persons, then to be made like vnto Christ, by suffering patiently aduersities, troubles, and sicknesses. For he himselfe went not vp to ioy, but first he suffered paine, he entered not into his glory, before he was crucified. So truly our way to eternall ioy is, to suffer here with Christ, and our doore to enter into eternall life, is gladly to die with Christ, that wee may rise againe from death, and dwell with him in euerlasting life. Now therefore taking your sickness, which is thus profitable for you, patiently, I exhort you in the Name of God, to remember the profession which you made vnto God in your Baptisme. And first as much as after this life there is account to be giuen to the righteous Iudges of whom all must be iudged without respect of persons: I require you to examine your selfe and your state, both toward God and man, so that accusing and condemning your selfe for your owne faults, you may finde mercy at our heavenly Fathers hand, for Christs sake; and not be accused and condemned in that fearefull Iudgement. Therefore I shall shortly rehearse the Articles of our faith, that you may know whether you doe beleeue as a Christian man should, or no.

*¶ Here the Minister shall rehearse the Articles of the Faith, saying thus,*

**D**oeſt thou beleeue in God the Father Almightye, Maker of heauen and earth? &c. As it is in Baptisme.

*Then shall the Minister examine whether he be in charity with all the world, exhorting him to forgive from the bottom of his heart all persons that haue offended him: and if he haue offended other, to make them forgiveness: and where he hath done injury or wrong to any man, that he make amends to the utmost of his power. And if he haue not afore disposed his goods, let him then make his Will, and also declare his debts, what he oweth, and what is owing vnto him, for discharging of his conscience, and quittance of his Executors. But men must be admonished, that they see an order for their temporal! goods and lands, when they be in health.*

*These words before rehearsed, may be said before the Minister begin his prayer, as he shall see cause. The Minister may not forget nor omit to maone the sicke person (and that most earnestly) to liberality toward the poore.*

*He shall the sicke person make a speciall confession, if he feele his conscience troubled with any weighty matter. After which confession the Minister shall absolve him after this sort.*

**O**Vr Lord Iesus Christ, who hath left power to his Church to absolve all sinners which truly repent, and beleeue in him, of his great mercy forgive thee thine offences: and by his authority committed to mee, I absolve thee from all thy finnes, In the Name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

*¶ And then the Minister shall say the Collect following.*

¶ Let vs pray.

**O** Most mercifull God, which according to the multitude of thy mercies, doeſt so put away the finnes of those which truly repent, that thou rememberest them no more, open thine eye of mercy vpon this thy seruant, who most earnestly desireth pardon and forgiveness. Renew in him (most louing Father) whatsoeuer hath bene decayed by the fraud and malice of the deuill, or by his owne carnall will and frailnesse: preserve and continue this sicke member in the vnitie of the Church, consider his contrition, accept his teares, assuage his paine, as shall be seene to thee most expedient for him. And so much as hee putteth his full trust onely in thy mercy, impute not vnto him his former finnes, but take him vnto thy fauour, through the merits of thy most dearly beloued Sonne Iesus Christ. Amen.

*¶ Then shall the Minister say this Psalme.*

**I**N ther, O Lord, haue I put my trust, let me neuer be put to confusion: but rid me and deliuer me in thy righteousness, incline thine eare vnto me, and saue me. *In 117, Dominus sperans. Psal. 117.*

Be thou my strength hold, whereunto I may alway resort: thou hast promised to helpe me, for thou art my house of defence, and my castle.

Deliuer mee, O my God, out of the hand of the vngodly: out of the hand of the variegious and cruell man.

For thou, O Lord God, art the thing that I long for: thou art my hope euen from my youth.

Through thee haue I bene holden vp euen since I was borne: thou art he that tooke me out of my mothers wombe, my praise shall alway be of thee.

I am become as it were a monster vnto many: but my sure trust is in thee.

O let my mouth be filled with thy praise: that I may sing of thy glory and honour all the day long. Cast mee not away in the time of age: forsake me not when my strength faileth me.

For mine enemies spake against mee, and they that lay wait for my soule, take their counsell together, saying, God hath forsaken him: persecute him and take him, for there is none to deliuer him.

Goe not farre from mee, O God: my God, haſte thee to helpe me.

Let thee bee confounded and perishe, that are against my soule: let them be couered with shame and dishonour, that seeke to doe me euill.

As for mee, I will patiently abide away: and will praise thee more and more.

My mouth shall daily speake of thy righteousness and saluation: for I know no end thereof.

I will goe forth in the strength of the Lord God: and will make mention of thy righteousness onely.

Thou (O God) hast taught me from my youth vp vntill now: therefore will I tell of thy wonderful! workes.

Forsake mee not, O God, in mine old age, when I am gray-headed: vntill I haue shewed thy strength vnto this generation, and thy power to all them that are yet for to come.

## The Communion of the sicke.

Thy righteousnesse (O God) is very high: and great things are they that thou hast done: O God, who is like unto thee?

O what great troubles and aduersities hast thou shewed me! and yet didst thou turne and refresh mee: yea, and broughtst mee from the deepe of the earth againe.

Thou hast brought mee to great honour: and comforted me on every side.

Therefore will I praise thee and thy faithfullnesse (O God) playing vpon an instrument of musick: vnto thee will I sing vpon the harpe, O thou holy One of Israel.

My lips will be faine when I sing vnto thee: and so will my soule whom thou hast deliuered.

My tongue also shall talke of thy righteousnesse all the day long: for they are confounded

and brought vnto shame that seekes to doe mee euill.

Glory be to the, &c. As it was in the, &c.

*Adding this.*  
O Saviour of the world, (saue vs, which by thy Crosse and precious blood hast redeemed vs, helpe vs, we beseech thee, O God

*Then shall the Minister say,*  
The Almighty Lord, which is a most strong tower to all them that put their trust in him, to whom all things in heauen, in earth, and vnder the earth, doe bow and obey, be now and euermore thy defence, and make thee know and feele, that there is none other name vnder heauen givento mar, in whom, and through whom thou mayest receiue health and saluation, but onely the Name of our Lord Iesus Christ. Amen.

## ¶ The Communion of the sicke.

Forasmuch as all mortall men be subiect to many sudden perils, diseases, and sicknesses, and euer uncertaine what time they shall depart out of this life: therefore to the intent they may be alwayes in a readiness to die, wheresoever it shall please Almighty God to call them, the Curates shall diligently from time to time, but specially in the plague time, visit their parishioners to the assisting (within the Church) of the holy Communion of the body and blood of our Saviour Christ: in which if they doe, they shall haue no cause in their sudden dissolution to be vnquiet for lacke of the same. But if the sicke person be not able to come to the Church, and yet is desirous to receiue the Communion in his house, then he must giue knowledge euer night, or else early in the morning to the Curate: signifying also how many he is appointed to communicate with him: And being a convenient place in the sicke mans house, where the Curate may conveniently minister, and a good manner to receiue the Communion with the sicke person with all things necessary for the same, he shall there minister the holy Communion.

### The Collect.

**A**lmighty and euerglouing God, maker of mankind, which doest correct those whom thou doest loue, and chaungest lest euery one whom thou doest reueiue: we beseech thee to haue mercy vpon this thy seruant visited with thy hand, and to graunt that he may take his sickness patiently, and recover his bodily health (if it bee thy gracious will) and whensoever his soule shall depart from the body, it may be without spot presented vnto thee, through Iesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

### The Epistle.

Hebr. 12. 53.  
MY son, despise not the correction of the Lord, neither faint when thou art rebuked of him. For whom the Lord loueth, him he correcteth: yea, and he scourgeth euery sonne whom he receiueth.

### The Gospel.

Ioh. 5. 24.  
Verely, verely I say vnto you, Hee that heareth my word, and beleueth on him that sent me, hath euerlasting life, and shall not come into damnation, but passeth from death vnto life.

¶ At the time of the distribution of the holy Sacrament the Priest shall first receiue the Communion himselfe, and after minister vnto them that be appointed to communicate with the sicke.

But if a man either by reason of extremitie of sickness, or for want of marking in due time to the Curate, or for lacke of company to receiue with him, or by any other just impediment doe not receiue the Sacrament of Christs body and blood: then the Curate shall instruct him, that if he do truly repent him of his sinne and steadfastly beleene that Iesus Christ hath suffered death vpon the Crosse for him, and shed his blood for his redemption, earnestly remembering the benefites he hath thereby, and giuing him hearty thanks therefore, he dooeth case and drinke the body and blood of our Saviour Christ profitably to his soules health: although he doe not receiue the Sacrament with his mouth.

When the sicke person is visited, and receiveth the holy Communion all at one time then the Priest for more expedition shall cut off the forme of the visitation as the Psalmist (in thee, O Lord haue I put my trust) and goe straight to the Communion.

In the time of plague, sweate, or such like contagious times of sicknesses, or diseases when none of the Parish or neighbors can be gotten to communicate with the sicke in their houses, for feare of the infection, vpon special request of the distressed, the Minister may only communicate with him.

## ¶ The order for the buriall of the dead.

¶ The Priest meeting the corps at the Church stile, shall say, or else the Priest and Clerkes shall sing, and so goe vnto the Church, or towards the grave.

Iohn 11. 25, 26.

**I**n the resurrection and the life (saith the Lord.) He that beleueth in mee, yea, though he were dead, yett shall he liue. And whosoener liueth, and be-

leueth in mee, shall not die for euer.

I know that my redeemer liueth, and that I shall rise out of the earth in the last day, and shall be couered againe with my skinne, and shall see God in my flesh, yea and I my selfe shall behold him, not with other but with these same eyes.

WE brought nothing into this world, neither may we carry any thing out of this world.

## At the buriall of the dead.

**Iob 1. 21.** The Lord giueth, and the Lord taketh away. Euen as it pleaseth the Lord, so cometh things to passe: Blessed be the Name of the Lord.

*¶ When they come to the graue, while the corpse is made ready to be laid into the earth, the Priest shall say, or the Priest and Clerke shall sing,*

**Iob 14.** **1. 2.** **M**AN that is borne of a woman, hath but a short time to liue, and is full of misery. He cometh vp, and is cut downe like a flower: hee fleeth as it were a shadow, and neuer continueth in one stay. In the midst of life we be in death: of whom may wee seek for succour but of thee, O Lord, which for our finnes art iustly displeased? Yet O Lord God most holy, O Lord most mighty, O holy and most mercifull Saviour, deliuer vs not into the bitter paines of eternall death. Thou knowest Lord, the secrets of our hearts, shut not vp thy mercifull eyes to our prayers: but spare vs Lord most holy, O God most mighty, O holy and mercifull Saviour, thou most worthy Iudge eternall, suffer vs not at our last houre for any paines of death to fall from thee.

*¶ Then while the exch shall be cast upon the body by some standing by, the Priest shall say,*

**F**orasmuch as it hath pleased Almighty God of his great mercy, to take vnto himselfe the soule of our deare brother here departed, wee therefore commit his body to the ground, earth to earth, ashes to ashes, dust to dust, in sure and certaine hope of resurrection to eternall life, through our Lord Iesus Christ, who shall change our vile body that it may be like vnto his glorious body, according to the mighty working, whereby he is able to subdine all things to himselfe.

*¶ Then shall be sung, or said,*

**Reu. 14.** **8.** **I** Heard a voyce from heauen, saying vnto mee, Write, From henceforth blessed are the dead that die in the Lord: Euen so saith the Spirit, that they rest from their labours.

*¶ Then shall follow this Lesson, taken out of the first Chapter to the Corinthians, the first Epistle*

**I Cor.** **15. 1. 2.** **C**Hrist is risen from the dead, and become the first fruits of them that sleepe. For by a man came death, and by a man came the resurrection of the dead. For as by Adam all die, euen so by Christ shall all be made alive, but euery man in his owne order. The first is Christ, then they that are Christs at his coming. Then cometh the end, when hee hath deliuered vp the kingdom to God the Father, when hee hath put downe all rule, and all authority and power. For hee must reigne, till hee haue put all his enemies vnder his feet. The last enemy that shall be destroyed is death. For hee hath put all things vnder his feet. But when hee saith, All things are put vnder him, it is manifest that hee is excepted which hath put all things vnder him. When all things are subdine vnto him, then shall the Sonne also himselfe be subdine vnto him that put all things vnder him, that God may be all in all. Else what doe they which are baptized ouer the dead, if the dead rise not at all? Why are they then baptized ouer them? yea, and why stand wee alway then in jeopardy? By our reioicing which I haue in Christ Iesu our Lord, I die daily. That I haue fought with beasts at Ephesus after the manner of men, what advantage is me, if the dead rise not againe? Let vs eat and drinke, for to morrow we shall die. Be not ye deceiued, euill words corrupt good manners. Awakentruely out of sleepe, and sleepe not, For some haue not the knowledge of God, I speake this to your shame. But some man will say, How arise the dead? With what body

shall they come? thou foolle, that which thou sowest is not quickned, except it die. And what sowest thou? Thou sowest not that body that shall bee, but bare come, as of wheat or some other: but God giueth it a body at his pleasure, to euery seed his owne body. All flesh is not one manner of flesh: but there is one manner of flesh of men; another manner of flesh of beasts, another of fishes, another of birds. There are also celest all bodies, and there are bodies terrestriall. But the glory of the celest all is one, and the glory of the terrestriall is another. There is one manner glory of the Sonne, and another glory of the Moone, and another glory of the Starres: for one Starre differeth from another in glory: So is the resurrection of the dead. It is sowne in corruption, it riseth againe in incorruption. It is sowne in dishonour, it riseth againe in honour. It is sowne in weaknesse, it riseth againe in power. It is sowne a naturall body, it riseth againe a spirituall body. There is a naturall body, and there is a spirituall body. As it is also written, The first man Adam was made a liuing soule, and the last Adam was made a quickning spirit. Howbeit, that is not first which is spirituall, but that which is naturall, and then that which is spirituall. The first man is of the earth, earthy: The second man is the Lord from heauen, heavenly. As is the earthy, such are they that are earthy. And as is the heavenly, such are they that are heavenly. And as we haue borne the image of the earthy, to shall we beare the image of the heavenly. This say I, brethren, that flesh and blood cannot inherit the Kingdom of God, neither doth corruption inherit incorruption. Behold, I shew you a mystery, we shall not all sleepe, but we shall all be changed, and that in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, by the last Trumpet. For the trumpet shall blow, and the dead shall rise incorruptible, and we shall be changed. For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and this mortall must put on immortality. When this corruptible hath put on incorruption, and this mortall hath put on immortality, then shall be brought to passe the saying that is written, Death is swallowed vp into victory. Death, where is thy sting? Hell, where is thy victory. The sting of death, is sinne, and the strength of sin is the Law. But thanks be vnto God, which hath giuen vs victory through our Lord Iesus Christ. Therefore, my deare brethren, be ye stedfast and vnmoveable, alwayes rich in the worke of the Lord, forasmuch as ye know how that your labour is not in vaine in the Lord.

*¶ The Lesson ended, the Priest shall say,*

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Christ haue mercy vpon vs.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Our Father which art in heauen, &c.

And leade vs not into temptation.

*Answer.*

But deliuer vs from euill. Amen.

*Pref.*

**A**lmighty God, with whom doe liue the spirits of them that depart hence in the Lord, and in whom the soules of them that be elected, after they be deliuered from the burden of the flesh, be in ioy and felicity: we giue thee hearty thanks, for that it hath pleased thee to deliuer this N. our brother out of the miseries of this fushal world, beseeching thee that it may please thee of thy gracious goodnesse shortly to accomplish the number of thine Elect, and to hasten thy kingdom, that we with this our brother, and all other departed in the true faith of thy holy Name, may haue our perfect consummation and blisse, both in body and soule, in thy eternall and euermourning glory.

## The Churching of women.

¶ *The Collect.*

**O** Mercifull God, the Father of our Lord Iesus Christ, who in the resurrection and the life in whom whosoever beleeveth, shall live though he die, and whosoever lieth & beleeveth in him, shall not die eternally: who also taught vs by his holy Apostles (Paul) not to be sorry as men without hope, for them that sleep in him: we meekly beseeche thee (O Father) to raise vs from the death of sinne, vnto the life of righteousnes, that when we shall depart

this life, we may rest in him, as our hope is this one brother doth, and that at the generall resurrection in the last day, we may be found acceptable in thy sight, and receive that blessing which thy we beloved Son shall then pronounce to all that loue and feare thee, saying, Come ye blessed children of my Father, receive the Kingdome prepared for you from the beginning of the world. Grant this wee beseech thee, O mercifull Father, through Iesus Christ our Mediator and Redemer. Amen.



### ¶ The thanksgiuing of women after Childbirth, commonly called, The Churching of women.

¶ *The woman shall come into the Church, and there shall kneele downe in some convenient place, nigh vnto the place where the Table standeth, and the Priest standing by her, shall say these words or such like, as the case shall require.*

**E** Orasmuch as it hath pleased Almighty God of his goodnesse to giue you safe deliuerance, and hath preserved you in the great danger of Child birth: ye shall therefore giue hearty thanks vnto God, and pray.

¶ *Then shall the Priest say this Psalm.*

*Psal 121.*

**I** Have lifted vp mine eyes vnto the hills: from whence cometh my helpe.

My helpe cometh euen from the Lord: which hath made heauen and earth.

He will not suffer thy foot to be mooued: and he that keepeth thee will not sleepe.

Behold, hee that keepeth Israel: shall neither slumber nor sleepe.

The Lord himselfe is thy keeper: the Lord is thy defence vpon thy right hand.

So that the Sunne shall not burne thee by day: nor the Moone by night.

The Lord shall preserve thee from all euill: yea, it is euen he that shall keepe thy soule.

The Lord shall preserve thy going out, and thy coming in: from this time forth for euermore.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Christ haue mercy vpon vs.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

¶ Our Father which art in heauen, &c.

And leade vs not into temptation.

*Answer.*

But deliuer vs from euill. Amen.

*Minister.*

O Lord save this woman thy seruant.

*Answer.*

Which putteth her trust in thee.

*Minister.*

Be thou to her a strong tower.

*Answer.*

From the face of her enemy.

*Minister.*

Lord heare our prayer.

*Answer.*

And let our cry come vnto thee.

*Minister.*

¶ Let vs pray.

**O** Almighty God, which hast deliuered this woman thy seruant from the great paine and perill of Child-birth: grant we beseech thee most mercifull Father, that she through thy helpe may both faithfully liue, and walke in her vocation, according to thy will, in this life present, and also may be partaker of euermore glory in the life to come, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ *The woman that cometh to giue her thanks must offer accustomed offerings: And if there be a Communion, it is convenient that she receive the holy Communion.*



### ¶ A Communion against sinners, with certaine prayers to be vsed diuers times in the yeere.

¶ *After Morning prayer, the people being called together by the ringing of a Bell, and assembled in the Church, the English Letany shall be said after the accustomed manner; which ended, the Priest shall goe into the Pulpit, and say this,*

**B**rethren, in the Primitive Church, there was a godly discipline, that at the beginning of Lent, such persons as were notorious sinners, were put to open penance, and punished in this world, that their soules might be saved in the day of the Lord: and that others admonished by their example might be the more afraid to offend.

In the stead whereof, we will the said discipline may be restored againe (which thing is much to be wished) it is thought good, that at this time, (in

your presence) should be read the generall sentences of Gods cursing against impenitent sinners, gathered out of the 29. Chapter of Deuteronomie, and other places of Scripture: and that ye should answer to euery sentence, Amen: to the intent that you being admonished of the great indignation of God against sinners, may the rather be called to earnest and true repentance, and may walke more warily in these dangerous dayes, fleeing from such vices, for the which ye asseme with your owne mouthes the curse of God to be due.

Carled

Deut.

7.15.

Deut.

7.16.

Deut.

7.17.

Deut.

17.18.

Deut.

17.19.

Deut.

17.24.

Leuit.

10.10.

Deut.

16.25.

Ier. 17.

Matt.

4.1.1.

6.2.1.

Gal. 5.

20.21.

Psal.

119.2.

Matt.

3.10.

Hebr.

11.20.

Psal.

119.2.



# A Communion.

Deut. 7.15. Cursed is the man that maketh any carved or molten image, an abomination to the Lord, the worke of the hands of the craftman, and putteth it in a secret place to worship it.

*And the people shall answer and say,*

Amen.

Deut. 7.16. Cursed is he that curseth father and mother.

Amen.

Deut. 7.17. Cursed is he that removeth away the marke of his neighbours land.

Amen.

Deut. 7.18. Cursed is he that maketh the blinde to goe out of his way.

Amen.

Deut. 7.19. Cursed is he that letteth in judgement the right of the stranger, of them that be fatherlesse, and of widows.

Amen.

Deut. 7.24. Cursed is hee that smiteth his neighbour secretly.

Amen.

Levit. 10.10. Cursed is hee that lieth with his neighbours wife.

Amen.

Deut. 16.15. Cursed is he that taketh reward to slay the soule of innocent blood.

Amen.

Ier. 17.5. Cursed is he that putteth his trust in man, and taketh man for his defence, and in his heart goeth from the Lord.

Amen.

Matt. 23. Cor. 4.1. Gal. 5.19. Cursed are the vnermercifull, the fornicators and adulterers, and the courteous perions, the worshippers of images, slanderers, drunkeards, and extortioners.

Amen.

psal. 119.21. Now seeing that all they be accursed, as the Prophet David beareth witness, which doe erre and goe astray from the Commandements of God, let vs (remembering the dreadfull judgement hanging ouer our heads, and being alwayes at hand) returne vnto our Lord God with all contrition and meeknesse of heart, bewailing and lamenting our inisfull life, knowledging and confessing our offences, and seeking to bring forth worthy fruits of penance. For now is the axe put vnto the roote of the trees, so that euery tree that bringeth not forth good fruit, is hewen downe and cast into the fire. It is a fearefull thing to fall into the hands of the liuing God: He shall powredowne raine vpon the sinners, fnares, fire and brimstone, storme and tempest, this shall be their portion to drinke. For loe, the Lord is come out of his place, so visit the wickednesse of

such as dwell vpon the earth. But who may abide the day of his coming? who shall be able to endure when he appeareth? his name is in his hand, Mat. 3.11 and he will purge his floore, and gather his wheat into his barn, but he will burne the chaffe with vnquenchable fire.

The day of the Lord commeth as a thiefe in the night: and when men shall say, Peace, and all things are safe, then shall sudden destruction come vpon them, as sorrow commeth vpon a woman traueiling with childe, and they shall not escape. Then shall appeare the wrath of God in the day of vengeance, which obstatine sinners, through the stubbornnesse of their hearts, haue heaped vnto themselves, which despised the goodnesse, patience and long-sufferance of God, when he called them continually to repentance. Then shall they call vpon me, saith the Lord, but I will not heare: they shall seeke me early, but they shall not finde me, and that because they hated knowledge, and received not the feare of the Lord, but abhorred my counsell, and despised my correction. Then shall it be too late to knocke, when the doore shall be shut, and too late to cry for mercy, when it is the time of iudgement. O terrible voice of most iust iudgement which shall be pronounced vpon them, when it shall be said vnto them, Goe ye cursed into the fire euerslasting, which is prepared for the denill and his angels.

Therefore bretheren, take we heed betime, while the day of saluation lasteth: for the night cometh when no man can worke. But let vs, while we haue the light, beleue in the light, and walke as the children of the light, that wee be not cast into the vster darknesse, where is weeping and gnashing of teeth. Let vs not abuse the goodnesse of God, which calleth vs mercifully to amendment, and of his endlesse pity promitteth vs forgiveness of that which is past, if (with a whole minde and true heart) we returne vnto him. For though our finnes be as red as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow: and though they be like purple, yet shall they be as white as wooll.

Turne you cleane, saith the Lord, from all your wickednesse, and your sinne shall not be your destruction.

Cast away from you all your vngodlinesse, that yee haue contemned: make you new hearts and a new spirit: Wherefore will ye die? (O ye house of Israel) seeing that I haue no pleasure in the death of him that dieth, saith the Lord God? Turne you then, and ye shall liue.

Although wee haue sinned, yet haue we an Advocate with the Father, Iesus Christ the righteous, and hee it is that obtaieth grace for our finnes.

For hee was wounded for our offences, and smitten for our wickednesse. Let vs therefore returne vnto him, who is the mercifull receiver of all true penitent sinners, assuring our felues that hee is ready to receiue vs, and most willing to pardon vs, if wee come vnto him with faithfull repentance. If wee will submit our felues vnto him, and from hence forth walke in his wayes, if wee will take his yoke, and light burden vpon vs, to follow him in lowlinesse, patience, and charity, and be ordered by the gouernance of his holy Spirit, seeking alwayes his glory, and seruing him duely in our vocation with thanksgiving. This if wee doe, Christ will deliuer vs from the curse of the Law, and from the curse reame malediction, which shall light vpon them that shall be set on the left hand, and he will set vs on his right hand, and giue vs the blessed benediction

## The Communion.

benediction of his Father, commanding vs to take possession of his glorious kingdom, vnto the which he vouchsafe to bring vs all, for his infinite mercy. Amen.

*¶ Then shall they all kneele vpon their knees, and the Priests and Clerkes kneeling (where they are accustomed to say the Litany) shall say this Psalm.*

*Miserere mei, Deus. Psalm. 51.*

**H**Aue mercy vpon me, O God, after thy great goodnesse: according to the multitude of thy mercies, doe away mine offences.

Wash mee thoroughly from my wickednesse: and cleaue me from my sinne.

For I acknowledge my faults: and my sinne is euer before me.

Against thee onely haue I sinned, and done this euill in thy sight: that thou mightest be iustified in thy saying, and cleare when thou art iudged.

Behold, I was shapen in wickednesse: and in sinne hath my mother conceived me.

But loe, thou requirast truth in the inward parts: and shalt make me to vnderstand wisdom secretly.

Thou shalt purge me with hyssope, and I shall be cleaue: thou shalt wash me, and I shall be whiter then snow.

Thou shalt make me heare of ioy and gladnesse: that the bones which thou hast broken, may reioyce.

Turne thy face from my finnes: and put out all my misdeeds.

Make me a cleane heart (O God:) and renew a right spirit within me.

Cast mee not away from thy presence: and take not thy holy Spirit from me.

O giue me the comfort of thy helpe againe: and stablish me with thy free Spirit.

Then shall I teach thy wayes vnto the wicked: and sinners shall be conuerted vnto thee.

Deliver mee from blood-guiltinesse, O God, thou that art the God of my health: and my tongue shall sing of thy righteousness.

Thou shalt open my lips (O Lord:) my mouth shall shew thy praise.

For thou desirest no sacrifice, elsé would I giue thee: but thou delightest not in burnt offering.

The sacrifice of God is a troubled spirit: a broken and contrite heart, O God, shalt thou not despise.

O be fauourable and gracious vnto Sion: build thou the walls of Hierusalem.

Then shalt thou be pleased with the sacrifice of righteousness, with the burnt offerings and oblations: then shall they offer young bullockes vpon thine Altar.

Glory be to the Father, and to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Christ haue mercy vpon vs.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Our Father which art in heauen, &c.  
And leade vs not into temptation.

*Answer.*

But deliver vs from euill. Amen.

*Minister.*

O Lord saue thy seruants.

*Answer.*

Which put their trust in thee.

*Minister.*

Send vnto them helpe from aboue.

*Answer.*

And enermore mightily defend them.

*Minister.*

Helpe vs, O God our Saviour.

*Answer.*

And for the glory of thy Names sake deliver vs: be merciful vnto vs sinners, for thy Names sake.

*Minister.*

O Lord heare our prayer.

*Answer.*

And let our cry come vnto thee.

*Minister.*

¶ Let vs pray.

**O** Lord, we beseech thee mercifully heare our prayers, and spare all those which confesse their finnes vnto thee, that they whose consciences by sinne are accused by thy mercifull pardon may bee absolved, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

**O** Most mighty God, and mercifull Father, which hast compassion of all men, and hast nothing that thou hast made, which wouldst not the death of a sinner, but that hee should rather turne from sinne, and be saued: mercifully forgive vs our trespasses, receive and comfort vs, which be grieved and wearied with the burden of our finnes. Thy property is to haue mercy, to thee onely it appertaineth to forgive finnes. Spare vs therefore, good Lord, spare thy people whom thou hast redeemed: enter not into iudgement with thy seruants which be vile earth, and miserable sinners, but so turne thine ire from vs, which meekly knowledge our wilnesse, and truly repent vs of our faults: so make haste to helpe vs in this world, that we may euer liue with thee in the world to come, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*¶ Then shall the people say this that followeth, after the Minister.*

**T**urne thou vs, O good Lord, and so shall we be turned: be fauourable, O Lord, be fauourable to thy people, which turne to thee in weeping, fasting, and praying: for thou art a mercifull God full of compassion, long suffering, and of great pity. Thou sparest, when wee deserve punishment, and in thy wrath thinkest vpon mercy. Spare thy people, good Lord, spare them, and let not thine heritage be brought to confusion. Heare vs, O Lord, for thy mercy is great, and after the multitude of thy mercies looke vpon vs.



# THE PSALMES OF DAVID, of that Translation which is commonly vsed in the CHVRCHES.

*Beatus vir qui non abiit.* Psal. 1.

Morning  
prayer.

**B**

lessed is the man that hath not  
walked in the counsell of the  
vngodly, nor stood in the way  
of sinners: and hath not sate in  
the seat of the scornfull.  
2 But his delight is in the  
Law of the Lord: and in his  
Law will he exercise himselfe day and night.  
3 And he shall be like a tree planted by the wa-  
ter side: that will bring forth his fruit in due  
season.  
4 His lease also shall not wither: and looke  
whatsoever he doth, it shall prosper.  
5 As for the vngodly it is not so with them:  
but they are like the chaffe which the winde scat-  
tereth away from the face of the earth.  
6 Therefore the vngodly shall not be able to  
stand in the iudgement: neither the sinners in the  
Congregation of the righteous.  
7 But the Lord knoweth the way of the righte-  
ous: and the way of the vngodly shall perish.

*Quare fremuerunt gentes?* Psal. 2.

**W**hy doe the heathen so furiously rage to-  
gether: and why doe the people imagine a  
vaine thing?

2 The Kings of the earth stand vp, and the ru-  
lers take counsell together: against the Lord, and  
against his Anointed.

3 Let vs breake their bonds asunder: and cast  
away their cordes from vs.

4 He that dwelleth in heauen shall laugh them  
to scorn: the Lord shall haue them in derision.

5 Then shall he speake vnto them in his wrath:  
and vex them in his sore displeasure.

6 Yet haue I set my King: vpon my holy hill  
of Sion.

7 I will preach the Law, whereof the Lord  
hath said vnto mee: Thou art my Sonne, this day  
haue I begotten thee.

8 Desire of me, and I shall giue thee the hea-  
then for thine inheritance: and the viternost  
parts of the earth for thy possession.

9 Thou shalt bruite them with a rod of iron:  
and breake them in pieces like a potters vessell.

10 Be wise now therefore, O ye kings: be lear-  
ned ye that are Iudges of the earth.

11 Serue the Lord in feare: and reioyce vnto  
him with reuerence.

12 Kisse the Sonne lest he be angry, and so ye

perish from the right way: if his wrath be kind-  
led, (yea but a little) blessed are all they that  
put their trust in him.

*Domine, quid?* Psal. 3.

**L**ord how are they increased that trouble me:  
many are they that rise against me.

2 Many a one there be that say of my soule:  
There is no helpe for him in his God.

3 But thou, O Lord, art my defender: thou art  
my worship, and the lifter vp of my hand.

4 I did call vpon the Lord with my voice: and  
he heard me out of his holy hill.

5 I laid me downe and slept, and rose vp  
again: for the Lord sustained me.

6 I will not be afraid for ten thousands of  
people: that haue set themselves against me round  
about.

7 Vp Lord and helpe me, O my God: for thou  
smitest all mine enemies vpon the cheeke bone,  
thou hast broken the teeth of the vngodly.

8 Salvation belongeth vnto the Lord: and thy  
blessing is vpon the people.

*Cum inuocarem.* Psal. 4.

**H**ear me when I call, O God of my righte-  
ousnesse: for thou hast set me at liberty  
when I was in trouble, haue mercy vpon me, and  
hearken vnto my prayer.

2 O ye sonnes of men, how long will ye blas-  
pheme mine honour: and haue such pleasure in  
vanity, and seeke after leasing?

3 Know this also, that the Lord hath chosne to  
himselfe the man that is godly: when I call vpon  
the Lord, he will heare me.

4 Stand in awe and sinne not: commune with  
your owne heart, and in your chamber, and be still.

5 Offer the sacrifice of righteousness: and put  
your trust in the Lord.

6 There be many that say: Who will shew vs  
any good?

7 Lord, lift thou vp: the light of thy counte-  
nance vpon vs.

8 Thou hast put gladnesse in mine heart: since  
the time that their come and wine and oyle in-  
creased.

9 I will lay me downe in peace, and take my  
rest: for it is thou Lord onely that mak'st mee  
dwell in safety.

*Verba mea aurius.* Psal. 5.

**P**onder my words, O Lord: consider my medi-  
tation.

1 O hearken thou vnto the voice of my calling, my King and my God: for vnto thee will I make my prayer.

2 My voice shalt thou heare betimes, O Lord: early in the morning will I direct my prayer vnto thee, and will looke vp.

3 For thou art the God that hast no pleasure in wickednesse: neither shall any euill dwell with thee.

4 Such as be foolish shall not stand in thy sight: for thou hatest all them that worke vanity.

5 Thou shalt destroy them that speake leasing: the Lord will abhorre both the blood-thirsty and deceitfull man.

6 But as for me, I will come into thy house, euen vpon the multitude of thy mercy: and in thy feare will I worship towards thy holy Temple.

7 Leade me, O Lord, in thy righteousness, because of mine enemies: make thy way plaine before my face.

8 For there is no faithfullnesse in his mouth: their inward parts are very wickednesse.

9 Their throat is an open sepulchre: they flatter with their tongue.

10 Destroy thou them, O God, let them perish through their owne imaginations: cast them out in the multitude of their vngodlinesse, for they haue rebelled against thee.

11 And let all them that put their trust in thee, reioyce: they shall euer be giuing of thanks, because thou defendest them, they that loue thy Name shall be ioyfull in thee.

12 For thou, Lord, wilt giue thy blessing vnto the righteous: and with thy fauourable kindnesse wilt thou defend him as with a shield.

*Domine, me in fauore. Psal. 6.*

*Enemy  
prayer.*

O Lord, rebuke me not in thine indignation: neither chasten me in thy displeasure.

1 Haue mercy vpon me, O Lord, for I am weak: O Lord heale mee, for my bones are vexed.

2 My soule is also sore troubled: but Lord, how long wilt thou punish me?

3 Turne thee, O Lord, and deliuer my soule: O saue me for thy mercies sake.

4 For in death no man remembereth thee: and who will giue thee thanks in the pit?

5 I am weary of my groaning, euery night wash I my bed: and water my couch with my tears.

6 My beauty is gone for very trouble: and worne away because of all mine enemies.

7 Away from me, all ye that worke vanity: for the Lord hath heard the voice of my weeping.

8 The Lord hath heard my petition: the Lord will reueille my prayer.

9 All mine enemies shall be confounded, and sore vexed: they shall be turned backe, and put to shame suddenly.

*Domine, Deus meus. Psal. 7.*

O Lord my God, in thee haue I put my trust: saue me from all them that persecute mee, and deliuer me.

1 Left hee deuoure my soule like a lion, and teare it in pieces: while there is none to helpe.

2 O Lord my God, if I haue done any such thing: or if there bee any wickednesse in my hands.

3 If I haue rewarded euill vnto him that dealt friendly with me: yea, I haue deliuered him that without any cause is mine enemy.

4 Then let mine enemy persecute my soule, and

take mee: yea, let him tread my life downe vpon the earth, and lay mine honour in the dust.

5 Stand vp (O Lord) in thy wrath, and lift vp thy selfe: because of the indignation of mine enemies, arise vp for me in the iudgement: that thou hast commanded.

6 And so shall the congregation of the people come about thee: for their sakes therefore lift vp thy selfe againe.

7 The Lord shall iudge the people, giue sentence with mee, O Lord: accord ag to my righteousness, and according to the innocency that is in me.

8 O let the wickednesse of the vngodly come to an end: but guide thou the iust.

9 For the righteous God: trieth the very hearts and reins.

10 My helpe cometh of God: which preferreth them that are true of heart.

11 God is a righteous Iudge, strong and patient: and God is prouoked euery day.

12 If a man will not turne, he will whet his sword: he hath bent his bow, and made it ready.

13 Hee hath prepared for him the instruments of death: hee ordaineth his arrowes against the persecutors.

14 Behold hee traueleth with mischief: hee hath conceived sorrow, and brought forth vngodlinesse.

15 Hee hath grauen and digged vp a pit: and is fallen himselfe into the destruction that hee made for other.

16 For his trauell shall come vpon his owne head: and his wickednesse shall fall on his owne pate.

17 I will giue thanks vnto the Lord according to his righteousness: and I will praise the Name of the Lord most High.

*Domine, Dominus. Psal. 8.*

O Lord our Governour, how excellent is thy Name in all the world: thou that hast set thy glory above the heauens!

1 Out of the mouth of very babes and sucklings hast thou ordained strength, because of thine enemies: that thou mightest still the enemy and the auenger.

2 For I will consider the heauens, euen the workes of thy fingers: the Moone and the Starres which thou hast ordained.

3 What is man that thou art mindfull of him: and the sonne of man that thou visitest him?

4 Thou madest him lower then the Angels: to crowne him with glory and worship.

5 Thou madest him to haue dominion of the workes of thy hands: and thou hast put all things in subiection vnder his feet.

6 All sheepe and oxen: yea, and the beafts of the field.

7 The fowles of the ayre, and the fishes of the sea: and whatsoeuer walketh thorow the pathes of the seas.

8 O Lord our Governour: how excellent is thy Name in all the world!

*Confitebor tibi. Psal. 9.*

I Will giue thanks vnto thee, O Lord, with my whole heart: I will speake of all thy marvellous works.

1 I will be glad and reioyce in thee: yea, my songs will I make of thy Name, O thou most Highest.

2 While mine enemies are driven backe: they shall fall and perish at thy presence.



4 For thou hast maintained my right and my cause: thou art set in the throne that iudgeth right.

5 Thou hast rebuked the heathen, and destroyed the vngodly: thou hast put out their name for ever and euer.

6 O thou enemy, destructions are come to a perpetuall end: euen as the cities which thou hast destroyed, their memoriall is perished with them.

7 But the Lord shall endure for euer: he hath also prepared his seat for iudgement.

8 For hee shall iudge the world in righteousness: and minister true iudgement vnto the people.

9 The Lord also will be a defence for the oppressed: euen a refuge in due time of trouble.

10 And they that know thy Name, will put their trust in thee: for thou Lord hast neuer failed them that seeke thee.

11 O praise the Lord which dwelleth in Sion: shew the people of his doings.

12 For when hee maketh inquisition for blood, he remembereth them: and forgetteth not the complaint of the poore.

13 Haue mercy vpon mee, O Lord, consider the trouble which I suffer of them that hate me: thou that liftest me vp from the gates of death.

14 That I may shew all thy praises within the ports of the daughter of Sion: I will reioyce in thy saluation.

15 The heathen are sunke downe in the pit that they made: in the same net which they hid priuily, is their foot taken.

16 The Lord is knowne to execute iudgement: the vngodly is trapped in the works of his owne hands.

17 The wicked shall bee turned into hell: and all the people that forget God.

18 For the poore shall not alway be forgotten: the patient abiding of the meeke shall not perish for euer.

19 Vp Lord, and let not man haue the vpper hand: let the heathen be iudged in thy sight.

20 Put them in feare (O Lord:) that the heathen may know themselves to be but men.

*Ut quid, Domine? Psal. 10.*

Why standest thou so farre off (O Lord:) and hiddest thy face in the needfull time of trouble?

2 The vngodly for his owne lust doth persecute the poore: let them bee taken in the crafty wilfulness that they haue imagined.

3 For the vngodly hath made boast of his owne hearts desire: and speaketh good of the courteous whom God abhorreth.

4 The vngodly is so proud, that hee careth not for God: neither is God in all his thoughts.

5 His wayes are alwayes grievous: thy iudgements are farre aboute out of his sight, and therefore deseth he all his enemies.

6 For he hath said in his heart, Tush, I shall neuer be cast downe: there shall no harme happen vnto me.

7 His mouth is full of cursing, deceit, and fraud: vnder his tongue is vngodlinesse and vanity.

8 He sitteth lurking in the theruish corners of the streets: and priuily in his lurking dens doeth he murder the innocent, his eyes are set against the poore.

9 For he lieth waiting secretly, euen as a lion basketh hee in his denne: that hee may saule the poore.

10 He doth rauish the poore: when he getteth him into his net.

11 Hee falleth downe and bumbleth himselfe: that the congregation of the poore may fall into the hands of his captaines.

12 He hath said in his heart, Tush, God hath forgotten: he hideth away his face, and he will neuer see it.

13 Arise (O Lord God) and lift vp thine hand: forget not the poore.

14 Wherefore should the wicked blaspheme God: while he doeth say in his heart, Tush, thou God carest not for it?

15 Surely thou hast seene it: for thou beholdest vngodlinesse and wrong.

16 That thou mayest take the matter into thine hand: the poore committeth himselfe vnto thee, for thou art the helper of the friendlesse.

17 Breake thou the power of the vngodly and malicious: take away his vngodlinesse, and thou shalt finde none.

18 The Lord is King for euer and euer: and the heathen are perished out of the land.

19 Lord, thou hast heard the desire of the poore: thou preparest their heart, and thine care hearkeneth thereto.

20 To helpe the fatherlesse and poore vnto their right: that the man of the earth be no more exalted against them.

*In Domino confido. Psal. 11.*

IN the Lord put I my trust: how say yee then to my soule, that he should flee as a bird vnto the hill?

1 For loe, the vngodly bend their bowe, and make ready their arrowes within the quier: that they may priuily shoot at them which are true of heart.

2 For the foundations will be cast downe: and what hath the righteous done?

3 The Lord is in his holy Temple: the Lords seate is in heauen.

4 His eyes consider the poore: and his eye lids tryeth the children of men.

5 The Lord alloweth the righteous: but the vngodly and him that delighteth in wickednesse, doth his soule abhorre.

6 Vpon the vngodly shall raine snares, fire and brimstone, storme and tempest: this shall bee their portion to drinke.

7 For the righteous Lord loneth righteousness: his countenance will behold the thing that is iust.

*Saluum me fac. Psal. 12.*

HELpe me Lord, for there is not one godly man *Evening* left: for the faithfull are diminished from *prayer* among the children of men.

2 They talke of vanity euery one with his neighbour: they doe but flatter with their lips, and dissemble with their double heart.

3 The Lord shall root out all deceitfull lips: and the tongue that speaketh proud vanities.

4 Which haue said, With our tongue we will preuaile: we are they that ought to speake, who is Lord ouer vs?

5 Now for the comfortlesse troubles sake of the needy: and because of the deepe sighing of the poore.

6 I will vp (saith the Lord:) and will helpe euery one from him that swellth against him, and will set him at rest.

7 The words of the Lord are pure words : euen as the siluer which from the earth is tryed, and purified seven times in the fire.

8 Thou shalt keepe them, O Lord : thou shalt preserve him from this generation for ever.

9 The vngodly walke on euery side : when they are exalted, the children of men are put to rebuke.

*Vsq; quo, Domine ? Psal. 13.*

**H**ow long wilt thou forget mee ( O Lord ) for ever : how long wilt thou hide thy face from mee ?

2 How long shall I seeke counsell in my soule, and be vexed in my heart : how long shall mine enemies triumph ouer me ?

3 Consider and heare mee, O Lord my God : lighten mine eyes that I sleepe not in death.

4 Let mine enemy say, I haue preuailed against him : for if I be cast downe, they that trouble me will reioyce at it.

5 But my trust is in thy mercy : and my heart is steadfast in thy saluation.

6 I will sing vnto the Lord, because hee hath dealt solomonly with me : yea, I will praise the Name of the Lord most Highest.

*Dominus in firmis, Psal. 14.*

**T**he fooles hath said in his heart : There is no God.

2 They are corrupt and become abominable in their doings : there is none that doth good ( so not one. )

3 The Lord looked downe from heauen vpon the children of men : to see if there were any that would vnderstand and seeke after God.

4 But they are all gone out of the way, they are altogether become abominable : there is none that doth good, no not one.

5 Their throat is an open sepulchre, with their tongues haue they deceiued : the poison of Aspes is vnder their lips.

6 Their mouth is full of cursing and bitterness : their feet are swift to shed blood.

7 Destruction and vnhappines is in their wayes, and the way of peace haue they not knowen : there is no feare of God before their eyes.

8 Haue they no knowledge, that they are all such workers of mischiefe : eating vp my people as it were bread ?

9 And call not vpon the Lord, there were they brought in great feare ( euen where no feare was : ) for God is in the generation of the righteous.

10 As for you, yee haue made a mocke at the counsell of the poore : because he putteth his trust in the Lord.

11 Who shall giue saluation vnto Israel out of Sion : when the Lord turneth the captivity of his people, then shall Iacob reioyce, and Israel shall be glad.

*Domine, quis habitabit ? Psal. 15.*

**Morning prayer.** **L**ord, who shall dwell in thy Tabernacle : or who shall rest vpon thy holy hill ?

2 Euen he that leadeth an vncorrupt life : and doth the thing which is right, and speaketh the truth from his heart.

3 He that hath vsed no deceit in his tongue, nor done euill to his neighbour : and hath not slandered his neighbour.

4 He that setteth not by himselfe, but is lowly in his owne eyes : and maketh much of them that feare the Lord.

5 He that sweareth vnto his neighbour, and disappointeth him not : though it were to his owne hinderance.

6 He that hath not giuen his money vpon vsury : nor taken reward against the innocent.

7 Who doth these things : shall neuer fall.

*Confitebor tibi, Domine, Psal. 136.*

**P**referre me, O God : for in thee haue I put my trust.

2 O my soule, thou hast said vnto the Lord : Thou art my God, my goods are nothing vnto thee.

3 All my delight is vpon the Saints that are in the earth : and vpon such as excell in vertue.

4 But they that runne after another god : shall haue great trouble.

5 Their drinke offerings of blood will I not offer : neither make mention of their names within my lips.

6 The Lord himselfe is the portion of mine inheritance, and of my cup : thou shalt maintaine my lot.

7 The lot is fallen vnto me in a faire ground : yea, I haue a goodly herbage.

8 I will thank the Lord for giuing me warning : my reines also chasten me in the night season.

9 I haue set God alwayes before me : for he is on my right hand, therefore I shall not fall.

10 Wherefore my heart was glad, and my glory reioyced : my flesh also shall rest in hope.

11 For why ? thou shalt not leaue my soule in hell : neither shalt thou suffer thy holy One to see corruption.

12 Thou shalt shew me the path of life, in thy presence is the fulnesse of ioy : and at thy right hand there is pleasure for evermore.

*Exaudi, Domine, iustitiam, Psal. 17.*

**H**ear the right, O Lord, consider my complaint : and hearken vnto my prayer that goeth not out of faulced lips.

2 Let my sentence come forth from thy presence : and let thine eyes looke vpon the thing that is equall.

3 Thou hast procured and visited mine heart in the night season, thou hast tried me, and shalt finde no wickednesse in me : for I am vltterly purposed, that my mouth shall not offend.

4 Because of many workes that are done against the words of my lips : I haue kept mee from the waves of the destroyer.

5 O hold thou vp my goings in thy paths : that my footsteps slip not.

6 I haue called vpon thee, O God, for thou shalt heare me : encline thine eare to me, and hearken vnto my words.

7 Shew thy marvellous loving kindnesse, thou that art the Saviour of them which put their trust in thee : from such as resist thy right hand.

8 Keepe me as the apple of an eye : hide me vnder the shadow of thy wings.

9 From the vngodly that trouble me : mine enemies compasse me round about to take away my soule.

10 They are inclosed in their owne fat : and their mouth speaketh proud things.

11 They be waiting in our way on euery side : turning their eyes downe to the ground.

12 Like as a Lion that is greedy of his prey : and as it were a Lions whelpes lurking in secret places.

13 Vp Lord, disappoint him, and cast him downe : deliuer my soule from the vngodly, which is a sword of thine.

14 From the men of thy hand, O Lord, from the men, I say, and from the euill world : which haue their

their portion in this life, whose bellies thou fil-  
left with thy hid treasure.

15 They have children at their desire: and leaue  
the rest of their substance for their babes.

16 But as for me, I will behold thy presence in  
righteousnesse: and when I awake vp after thy  
likenesse, I shall be satisfied with it.

*Diligens. Psal. 18.*

I Will loue thee (O Lord) my strength, the Lord  
is my Rocke and my defence: my Saviour,  
my God, and my might, in whom I will trust, my  
buckler, the horn also of my saluation, and my  
stronge.

1 I will call vpon the Lord, which is worthy to  
be praised: so shall I be safe from mine enemies.

2 The sorrowes of death compassed me: and the  
ouerflowings of ragdolinesse made me afraid.

3 The paines of hell came about me: the snares  
of death ouertooke me.

4 In my trouble I will call vpon the Lord: and  
complaine vnto my God.

5 So shall he heare my voyce out of his holy  
Temple: and my complaint shall come before  
him, it shall enter euen into his eares.

6 The earth trembled and quaked: the very  
foundations also of the hills shooke, and were re-  
moued, because he was wroth.

7 There went a smoke out of his presence:  
and a consuming fire out of his mouth, so that  
coales were kindled at it.

8 He bowed the heauens all o, and came downe:  
and it was darke vnder her feet.

9 He rode vpon the Cherubims, and did flie:  
he came flying vpon the wings of the winde.

10 He made darknesse his secret place: his pa-  
sion round about him with darke water, and  
thicke clouds to coner him.

11 At the brightnesse of his presence his clouds  
remoued: haile-Rones and coales of fire.

12 The Lord also thundered out of heauen, and  
the Highest gaue his thunder: haile-Rones and  
coales of fire.

13 He sent out his arrowes, and scattered them:  
he cast forth lightnings, and destroyed them.

14 The springs of waters were scene, and the  
foundations of the round world were discouered  
at thy chiding, O Lord: at the blasting of the  
breath of thy displeasure.

15 He shall send downe from the high to fetch  
me: and shall take me out of many waters.

16 He shall deliuer me from my strongest ene-  
mie, and from them which hate me: for they are  
too mighty for me.

17 They persecuted me in the day of my trouble:  
but the Lord was my vpholder.

18 He brought me forth also into a place of li-  
beritie: he brought me forth, euen because he had  
a favour vnto me.

19 The Lord shall reward me after my righte-  
ous dealing: according to the cleanness of my  
hands shall he recompense me.

20 Because I haue kept the wayes of the Lord:  
and haue not forsaken my God, as the wicked  
doth.

21 For I haue an eye vnto all his lawes: and  
will not cast out his Commandements from me.

22 I was also vncorrupte before him: and es-  
tablished mine owne wickednesse.

23 Therefore shall the Lord reward mee after  
my righteous dealing: and according vnto the  
cleanness of my hands in his eye sight.

24 With the holy thou shalt be holy: and with  
perfect & man thou shalt be perfect.

25 With the cleane thou shalt bee cleane: and  
with the froward thou shalt learne frowardnesse.

26 For thou shalt saue the people that are in ad-  
uersity: and shalt bring downe the high lookes of  
the proud.

27 Thou also shalt light my candle: the Lord  
my God shall make my darknesse to be light.

28 For in thee shall I discomfit an host of men:  
and with the helpe of my God, I shall leape ouer  
the wall.

29 The way of God is an vndefiled way: the  
word of the Lord also is tried in the fire, he is the  
defender of all them that put their trust in him.

30 For who is God but the Lord: or who hath  
any strength except our God?

31 It is God that girdeth me with strength of  
warre: and maketh my way perfect.

32 He maketh my feet like Harts feet: and set-  
teth me vp on high.

33 He teacheth mine hands to fight: and mine  
armes shall breake euen a bowe of Steele.

34 Thou hast giuen me the defence of thy salu-  
tion: thy right hand also shall hold me vp, and thy  
louing correction shall make me great.

35 Thou shalt make roome enough vnder mee  
for to goe: that my foot-steps shall not slide.

36 I will follow vpon mine enemies, and ouer-  
take them: neither will I turne againe till I haue  
destroyed them.

37 I will smite them that they shall not be able  
to stand: but fall vnder my feet.

38 Thou hast girded mee with strength vnto the  
battell: thou shalt throw downe mine enemies  
vnder me.

39 Thou hast made mine enemies also to turne  
their backs vpon mee: and I shall destroy them  
that hate me.

40 They shall cry, but there shall be none to  
helpe them: yea, euen vnto the Lord shall they cry,  
but he shall not heare them.

41 I will beat them as small as the dust before  
the winde: I will cast them out as the clay in the  
streets.

42 Thou shalt deliuer me from the stringings of  
the people: and thou shalt make mee the head of  
the heathen.

43 A people whom I haue not knowen: shall  
serue me.

44 As soone as they heare of me, they shall obey  
mee: but the strange children shall dissemble  
with me.

45 The strange children shall faile: and bee  
afraid out of their prisons.

46 The Lord liueth, and blessed bee my strong  
helper: and praised be the God of my saluation.

47 Euen the God which teacheth that I be auenged:  
and subdueth the people vnto me.

48 It is he that deliuereth me from my cruel  
enemies, and setteth mee vp about mine aduer-  
saries: thou shalt rid me from the wicked man.

49 For this cause will I giue thanks vnto thee.  
(O Lord) among the Gentiles: and sing praises  
vnto thy Name.

50 Great prosperitie giueth he vnto his King:  
and sheweth louing kindnesse vnto David his an-  
ointed, and vnto his seed for euermore.

*Calistherant. Psal. 19.*

He heauens declare the glory of God: and the  
firmament sheweth his handy worke.

2 One day telleth another: and one night cer-  
tifieth another.

3 There is neither speech nor language: but  
their voyces are heard among them.

4 Their sound is gone out into all lands: and their words into the ends of the world.

5 In them hath hee set a Tabernacle for the Sunne: which cometh forth as a bridegroom out of his chamber, and reioyceth as a giant to run his course.

6 It goeth forth from the uttermost part of the heauen, and runneth about vnto the end of it againe: and there is nothing hid from the heat thereof.

7 The Law of the Lord is an vndefiled Law, conuerting the soule: the Testimony of the Lord is sure, and giueth wisdom vnto the simple.

8 The Statutes of the Lord are right, and reioyce the heart: the Commandement of the Lord is pure, and giueth light vnto the eyes.

9 The feare of the Lord is cleane, and endureth for euer: the iudgements of the Lord are true, and righteous altogether.

10 More to bee desired are they then gold, yea then much fine gold: sweeter also then honey, and the honeycombe.

11 Moreover, by them is thy seruant taught: and in keeping of them there is great reward.

12 Who can tell how oft he offendeth: O cleanse thou me from my secret faults.

13 Keepe thy seruant also from presumptuous finnes, lest they get the dominion ouer mee: so shall I bee vndefiled, and innocent from the great offence.

14 Let the words of my mouth, and the meditation of my heart: bee alway acceptable in thy sight.

15 O Lord: my strength and my Redeemer.

*Exandiat te Dominus. Psal. 20.*

**T**He Lord heare thee in the day of trouble: the Name of the God of Iacob defend thee.

2 Send thee helpe from the Sanctuary: and strengthen thee out of Sion.

3 Remember all thy offerings: and accept thy burnt sacrifice.

4 Grant thee thy hearts desire: and fulfill all thy minde.

5 We will reioyce in thy saluation, and triumph in the Name of the Lord our God: the Lord performe all thy petitions.

6 Now know I that the Lord helpeth his anointed, and will heare him from his holy heauen: euen with the wholsome strength of his right hand.

7 Some put their trust in charrets, and some in horses: but wee will remember the Name of the Lord our God.

8 They are brought downe and fallen: but we are risen, and stand vp right.

9 Saue Lord, and heare vs, O King of heauen: when we call vpon thee.

*Dominus in virtute. Psal. 21.*

**T**He king shall reioyce in thy strength, O Lord: exceeding glad shall he be of thy saluation.

2 Thou hast giuen him his hearts desire: and hast not denied him the request of his lips.

3 For thou shalt preuent him with the blessing of goodnesse: and shalt set a crowne of pure gold vpon his head.

4 He asked life of thee, and thou gapest him a long life: euen for euer and euer.

5 His honour is great in thy saluation: glory and great worship shalt thou lay vpon him.

6 For thou shalt giue him euermore felicitie: and make him glad with the ioy of thy countenance.

7 And why? because the King putteth his trust in the Lord: and in the mercy of the most High: he shall not miscarry.

8 All thine enemies shall seeke thine hand: thy right hand shall finde out them that hate thee.

9 Thou shalt make them like a fiery oven in time of thy wrath: the Lord shall destroy them in his displeasure, and the fire shall consume them.

10 Their fruit shalt thou root out of the earth: and their seed from among the children of men.

11 For they intended mischief against thee: and imagined such a deuice as they are not able to performe.

12 Therefore shalt thou put them to flight: and the strings of thy bowe shalt thou make ready against the face of them.

13 Be thou exalted Lord in thine own strength: so will we sing and praise thy power.

*Dominus Deus meus. Psal. 22.*

**M**Y God, my God: (looke vpon mee) why hast thou forsaken mee: and art so farre from my health, and from the words of my complaint?

2 O my God, I cry in the day time, but thou hearest not: and in the night season also I take no rest.

3 And thou continuest holy: O thou worship of Israel.

4 Our fathers hoped in thee: they trusted in thee, and thou diddest deliuer them.

5 They called vpon thee, and were holpen: they put their trust in thee, and were not confounded.

6 But as for me, I am a worme and no man: a very scorne of men, and the outcast of the people.

7 All they that see mee, laugh mee to scorne: they shoot out their lips, and shake their heads, saying,

8 He trusted in God that he would deliuer him: let him deliuer him, if he will.

9 But thou art he that tooke me out of my mothers wombe: thou wast my hope when I hanged yet vpon my mothers breasts.

10 I haue bene left vnto thee euer since I was borne: thou art my God euen from my mothers womb.

11 O gae not from mee, for trouble is hard at hand: and there is none to helpe me.

12 Many oxen are come about me: fat bulls of Basan close me in on euery side.

13 They gape vpon me with their mouthes: as it were a ramping and roaring lion.

14 I am powred out like water, and all my bones are out of ioynt: my heart also in the midst of my body is euen like melting waxe.

15 My strength is dried vp like a potheard, and my tongue cleaueth to my gummies: and thou shalt bring me into the dust of death.

16 For (many) dogs are come about me: and the counsell of the wicked layeth siege against me.

17 They pierced my hands and my feet, I may tell all my bones: they stand staring and looking vpon me.

18 They part my garments among them: and cast lots vpon my vesture.

19 But be not thou farre from mee, O Lord: thou art my succour, haste thee to helpe me.

20 Deliuer my soule from the sword: my darling from the power of the dog.

21 Saue mee from the lions mouth: thou hast heard me also from among the hornes of the Vnicorne.

22 I will declare thy Name vnto my brethren: in the midst of the congregation will I praise thee.



23 O praise the Lord, ye that feare him: magnifie him, all ye of the seed of Iacob, and feare him all ye feed of Israel.

24 For hee hath not despised nor abhorred the low estate of the poore, he hath not hid his face, from him: but when he called vnto him, he heard him.

25 My praise is of thee in the great Congregation: my vowes will I performe in the sight of them that feare him.

26 The poore shall eate and be satisfied: they that seeke after the Lord, shall praise him, your heart shall sing for euer.

27 All the ends of the world shall remember themselves, and be turned vnto the Lord: and all the kindreds of the nations shall worship before him.

28 For the kingdome is the Lords: and he is the gouernour among the people.

29 All such as be fat vpon earth: haue eaten and worshipped

30 All they that goe downe into the dust, shall kneele before him: and no man hath quickened his owne soule.

31 My seed shall serue him: they shall be counted vnto the Lord for a generation.

32 They shall come, and the heauens shall declare his righteousness: vnto a people that shall be borne, whom the Lord hath made.

*Dominus regis me. Psal. 25.*

**T**he Lord is my Shepherd: therefore can I lacke nothing.

2 Hee shall feed me in a greene pasture: and leade me forth beside the waters of comfort.

3 Hee shall conuert my soule: and bring me forth in the pathes of righteousness for his Names sake.

4 Yea, though I walke thorow the valley of the shadow of death, I will feare none euill: for thou art with me, thy rod and thy staffe comfort mee.

5 Thou shalt prepare a table before me, against them that trouble mee: thou hast anointed my head with oyle, and my cup shall be full.

6 But thy louing kindnesse and mercy shall follow me all the dayes of my life: and I will dwell in the house of the Lord for euer.

*Dominus est terra. Psal. 24.*

**T**he earth is the Lords, and all that therein is: the compasse of the world, and they that dwell therein.

2 For hee hath founded it vpon the seas: and prepared it vpon the floods.

3 Who shall ascend into the hill of the Lord: or who shall rise vp in his holy place?

4 Euen he that hath cleane hands, and a pure heart: and that hath not liſt vp his minde vnto vanity, nor sworn to deceiue his neighbour.

5 Hee shall receiue the blessing from the Lord: and righteousness from the God of his saluation.

6 This is the generation of them that seeke him: euen of them that seeke thy face, O Iacob.

7 Lift vp your heads, O ye gates, and be ye liſt vp, ye euermolting doores: and the King of glory shall come in.

8 Who is the King of glory: it is the Lord strong & mighty, euen the Lord mighty in battell.

9 Lift vp your heads, O ye gates, and be ye liſt vp, ye euermolting doores: and the King of glory shall come in.

10 Who is the King of glory: euen the Lord of hostes, he is the King of glory.

*Ad 11. Dominus. Psal. 27.*

**V**nto thee, O Lord, will I liſt vp my soule, my God, I haue put my trust in thee: O let mee not be confounded, neither let mine enemies triumph ouer me.

2 For all they that hope in thee, shall not be ashamed: but such as transgresse without a cause, shall be put to confusion.

3 Shew me thy wayes, O Lord: and teach mee thy pathes.

4 Leade me forth in thy truth, and learne me: for thou art the God of my saluation, in thee hath bene my hope all the day long.

5 Call to remembrance, O Lord, thy tender mercies: and thy louing kindnesse which hath bene euer of old.

6 Oh remember not the finnes and offences of my youth: but according to thy mercy thinke thou vpon me (O Lord) for thy goodness.

7 Gracious and righteous is the Lord: therefore will he teach sinners in the way.

8 Them that be mecke shall he guide in iudgement: and such as be gentle, them shall he learne his way.

9 All the pathes of the Lord are mercy and truth: vnto such as keepe his Couenant and his Testimonies.

10 For thy Names sake, O Lord: be mercifull vnto my sinne, for it is great.

11 What man is he that feareth the Lord: him shall he teach in the way that he shall chuse.

12 His soule shall dwell at ease: and his seed shall inherit the land.

13 The secret of the Lord is among them that feare him: and he will shew them his Couenant.

14 Mine eyes are euer looking vnto the Lord: for he shall plucke my feet out of the net.

15 Turne thee vnto mee, and haue mercy vpon me: for I am desolate and in misery.

16 The sorrowes of my heart are enlarged: O bring thou me out of my troubles.

17 Looke vpon mine aduersity and misery: and forgue me all my sinne.

18 Consider mine enemies how many they are: and they beare a iayrannous hate against me.

19 O keepe my soule, and deliuer me: let mee not be confounded, for I haue put my trust in thee.

20 Let perfectnesse and righteous dealing wait vpon mee: for mine hope hath bene in thee.

21 Deliuer Israel, O God: out of all his troubles.

*Iudica me, Dominus. Psal. 26.*

**B**ee thou my Iudge, O Lord, for I haue walked innocently: my trust hath bene also in the Lord, therefore shall I not fall.

2 Examine me, O Lord, and prouue me: try out my reines and my heart.

3 For thy louing kindnesse is euer before mine eyes: and I will walke in thy truth.

4 I haue not dwelt with vaine persons: neither will I haue fellowship with the deceitfull.

5 I haue hated the congregation of the wicked: and will not sit among the vngodly.

6 I will wash mine hands in innocency, O Lord: and so will I goe to thine Altar.

7 That I may shew the voice of thanksgiving: and tell of all thy wondrous workes.

8 Lord, I haue loued the habitation of thy house: and the place where thine honor dwelleth.

9 O shut not vp my soule with the sinners: nor my life with the blood-thirsty.

10 In whose hands is wickednesse: and their right hands are full of gifts.

- 11 But as for mee, I will walke innocently: O Lord deliuer me, and be mercifull vnto me.  
 12 My foot standeth right: I will praise the Lord in the Congregations.

*Domini illuminatio. P sal. 27.*

*Turning  
Prayer.*

**T**he Lord is my light and my saluation, whom then shall I feare: the Lord is the strength of my life, of whom then shall I be afraid?

2 When the wicked (euen mine enemies and my foes) came vpon me to cate vp my flesh: they stumbled and fell.

3 Though an hoste of men were laid against me, yet shall not my heart be afraid: and though there rose vp warre against me, yet will I put my trust in him.

4 One thing haue I desired of the Lord, which I will require: euen that I may dwell in the house of the Lord all the dayes of my life, to behold the faire beauty of the Lord, and to visite his Temple.

5 For in the time of trouble he shall hide me in his Tabernacle: yea, in the secret place of his dwelling shall he hide me, and set me vp vpon a rocke of stone.

6 And now shall hee lift vp mine head: aboue mine enemies round about me.

7 Therefore will I offer in his dwelling an oblation with great gladnesse: I will sing and speake praises vnto the Lord.

8 Hearken vnto my voice, O Lord, when I cry vnto thee: haue mercy vpon me, and heare me.

9 My heart hath tolked of thee, seeke yee my face: thy face Lord will I seeke.

10 O hide not thou thy face from me: nor cast thy seruant away in displeasure.

11 Thou hast bene my succour: leaue me not, neither forsake me, O God of my saluation.

12 When my father and my mother forsake me: the Lord taketh me vp.

13 Teach me thy way, O Lord: and leade me in the right way, because of mine enemies.

14 Deliuer me not ouer into the will of mine aduersaries: for there are false witnesses risen vp against me, and such as speake wrong.

15 I should vtterly haue fainted: but that I beleue verely to see the goodnesse of the Lord in the land of the liuing.

16 O carry thou the Lords leasure: be strong and he shall comfort thine heart, and put thou thy trust in the Lord.

*Ad te, Domine. P sal. 28.*

**V**Nto thee will I cry, O Lord my strength: thinke no scorn of me, lest if thou make as though thou hearest not, I become like them that goe downe into the pit.

2 Heare the voice of my humble petitions, when I cry vnto thee: when I hold vp mine hands towards the Mercy-seat of thy holy Temple.

3 O plucke me not away (neither destroy me) with the vagodly and wicked doers: which speake friendly to their neighbours, but imagine mischiefes in their hearts.

4 Reward them according to their deeds: and according to the wickednesse of their owne inventions.

5 Recompense them after the worke of their hands: pay them that they haue deserved.

6 For they regard not in their minde the worke of the Lord, nor the operation of his hands: therefore shall hee breake them downe, and not build them vp.

7 Praised be the Lord: for hee hath heard the voice of my humble petitions.

8 The Lord is my strength and my shield, my heart hath trusted in him, and I am helped: therefore my heart danceth for ioy, and in my song will I praise him.

9 The Lord is my strength: and hee is the wholesome defence of his Anointed.

10 O salue the people, and giue thy blessing vnto thine inheritance: feed them, and set them vp for euer.

*Afferre Domino. P sal. 29.*

**B**Ring vnto the Lord (O yee mighty) bring young rammes vnto the Lord: ascribe vnto the Lord worship and strength.

2 Giue the Lord the honour due vnto his Name: worship the Lord with holy worship.

3 It is the Lord that commandeth the waters: it is the glorious God that maketh the thunder.

4 It is the Lord that ruleth the sea, the voice of the Lord is mighty in operation: the voice of the Lord is a glorious voice.

5 The voice of the Lord breaketh the Cedar trees: yea, the Lord breaketh the Cedars of Libanus.

6 Hee made them also to skip like a calfe: Libanus also and Sion like a young Vauorne.

7 The voice of the Lord dimmeth the flames of fire, the voice of the Lord shaketh the wilderness: yea, the Lord shaketh the wilderness of Cades.

8 The voice of the Lord maketh the Hindes to bring forth young, and discovereth the thicke bushes: in his Temple doeth euery man speake of his honour.

9 The Lord sitteth aboue the water flood: and the Lord remaineth a King for euer.

10 The Lord shall giue strength vnto his people: the Lord shall giue his people the blessing of peace.

*Exaltabo te, Domine. P sal. 30.*

**I** Will magnifie thee, O Lord, for thou hast set mee vp: and not made my foes to triumph ouer me.

2 O Lord, my God, I cried vnto thee: and thou hast healed me.

3 Thou Lord hast brought my soule out of hell: thou hast kept my life from them that goe downe to the pit.

4 Sing praises vnto the Lord (O yee Saints of his:) and giue thanks to him for a remembrance of his holynesse.

5 For his wrath endureth but the twinkling of an eye, and in his pleasure is life: heauenly may endure for a night, but ioy commeth in the morning.

6 And in my prosperity I said, I shall neuer be remoued: thou Lord of thy goodnesse hast made my hill so strong.

7 Thou didst turne thy face (from mee:) and I was troubled.

8 Then cried I vnto thee, O Lord: and gave me vnto my Lord right humbly.

9 What profit is there in my blood: when I goe downe to the pit?

10 Shall the dust giue thanks vnto thee: or shall it declare thy truth?

11 Heare, O Lord, and haue mercy vpon mee: Lord be thou my helper.

12 Thou hast turned my heavynesse into ioy: thou hast put off my sackcloth, and guided me with gladnesse.

13 Therefore shall euery good man sing of thy praise without ceasing: O my God, I will giue thanks vnto thee for euer.

*In te, Domine, speravi. Psal. 31.*

**I**N thee, O Lord, haue I put my trust: let mee neuer be put to confusion, deliuer mee in thy righteousness.

2 Bow downe thine eare to me: make haste to deliuer me.

3 And be thou my strong rocke, and the house of defence: that thou mayest save me.

4 For thou art my strong rocke, and my castle: be thou also my guide, and leade mee for thy Names sake.

5 Draw mee out of the net that they haue laid primly for me: for thou art my strength.

6 Into thy hand I commend my spirit: for thou hast redeemed me, O Lord, thou God of truth.

7 I haue hated them that hold of superstitious vanities: and my trust hath bene in the Lord.

8 I will be glad and reioyce in thy mercy: for thou hast considered my trouble, and hast knowen my soule in aduersities.

9 Thou hast not shut me vp into the hand of the enemy: but hast set my feet in a large roome.

10 Haue mercy vpon me, O Lord, for I am in trouble: and mine eye is consumed for very heavynesse, yea, my soule and my body.

11 For my life is wakened with heavynesse: and my yeeeres with mourning.

12 My strength faileth me, because of mine iniquity: and my bones are consumed.

13 I became a reproofe among all mine enemies, but specially among my neighbours: and they of mine acquaintance were afraid of me, and they that did see me without, conveyed themselves from me.

14 I am cleane forgotten, as a dead man out of minde: I am become like a broken vessell.

15 For I haue heard the blasphemy of the multitude: and feare is on every side, while they conspire together against me, and take their counsell to take away my life.

16 But my hope hath bene in thee, O Lord: I haue said, Thou art my God.

17 My time is in thy hand, deliuer me from the hand of mine enemies: and from them that persecute me.

18 Shew thy seruant the light of thy countenance: and save me for thy mercies sake.

19 Let me not be confounded, O Lord, for I haue called vpon thee: let the vngodly bee put to confusion, and be put to silence in the graue.

20 Let the lying lips be put to silence: which cruelly, disdainfully, and despitefully speake against the righteous.

21 O how plentifull is thy goodnesse, which thou hast laid vp for them that feare thee: and that thou hast prepared for them that put their trust in thee, euen before the sonnes of men!

22 Thou shalt hide them primly by thine owne presence, from the prouoking of all men: thou shalt keepe them secretly in thy Tabernacle from the brise of tongues.

23 Thanks be to the Lord: for he hath shewed me marue: how great kindnesse in a strong city.

24 And when I made haste, I said: I am cast out of the sight of thine eyes.

25 Nevertheless, thou heardest the voyce of my prayer: when I cried vnto thee.

26 O loue the Lord, all yee his Saines: for the Lord preferreth them that are faithfull, and plentifully rewardeth the proud doer.

27 Be strong, and he shall stablish your heart: all ye that put your trust in the Lord.

*Beati quorum. Psal. 32.*

**B**lessed is hee whose vniuersall sinne is forgiven: and whose sinne is couered.

2 Blessed is the man vnto whom the Lord imputeth no sinne: and in whose spirit there is no guile.

3 For while I held my tongue: my bones consumed away through my daily complaining.

4 For thy hand is heauy vpon me day and night: and my moisture is like the drought in summer.

5 I will knowledg my sinne vnto thee: and mine vniuersall sinne: haue I not hid.

6 I said, I will confesse my finnes vnto the Lord: and so thou forgauest the wickednesse of my sinne.

7 For this shall euery one that is godly, make his prayer vnto thee in a time when thou mayest be found: but in the great water floods they shall not come nigh him.

8 Thou art a place to hide me in, thou shalt preserve me from trouble: thou shalt compass me about with songs of deliverance.

9 I will informe thee, and teach thee in the way wherein thou shalt goe: and I will guide thee with mine eye.

10 Be ye not like to horse and mule, which haue no vnderstanding: whose mouthes must be holden with bit and bridle, lest they fall vpon thee.

11 Great plagues remaine for the vngodly: but who so putteth his trust in the Lord, mercy embraceth him on euery side.

12 Be glad, O ye righteous, and reioyce in the Lord: and be ioyfull all ye that are true of heart.

*Exultate, iusti. Psal. 33.*

**R**Eioyce in the Lord, O ye righteous: for it becometh well the iust to be thankfull.

2 Praise the Lord with harpe: sing Psalmes vnto him with the lute and instrument of ten strings.

3 Sing vnto the Lord a new song: sing praise lustily (vnto him) with a good courage.

4 For the word of the Lord is true: and all his workes are faithfull.

5 Hee loueth righteousness and iudgement: the earth is full of the goodnesse of the Lord.

6 By the word of the Lord were the heauens made: and all the hostes of them by the breath of his mouth.

7 Hee gathereth the waters of the Sea together, as it were vpon an heape: and layeth vp the deepe as in a treasure-house.

8 Let all the earth feare the Lord: stand in awe of him, all ye that dwell in the world.

9 For he spake, and it was done: he commanded, and it stood fast.

10 The Lord bringeth the counsell of the heathen to nought: and maketh the devices of the people to be of none effect, and casteth out the counsells of Princes.

11 The counsell of the Lord shall endure for ever: and the thoughts of his heart from generation to generation.

12 Blessed are the people whose God is the Lord Iehouah: and blessed are the folke that he hath chosen to him to be his inheritance.

13 The Lord looked downe from heauen, and beheld all the children of men: from the habitation of his dwelling hee considereth all them that dwell in the earth.

14 Hee fashioneth all the hearts of them: and vnderstandeth all their workes.

15 There is no King that can bee saved by the multitude of an hoste: neither is any mighty man deliuered by much strength.

16 A horse is counted but a vaine thing to saue  
a man: neither shall hee deliuer any man by his  
great strength.

17 Behold, the eye of the Lord is vpon them  
that feare him: and vpon them that put their  
trust in his mercy.

18 To deliuer their soules from death: and to  
seed them in the time of death.

19 Our soule hath patiently waited for the  
Lord: for he is our helpe, and our shield.

20 For our heart hath reioyce in him: because  
we haue hoped in his holy Name.

21 Let thy mercifull kinde: see (O Lord) be vpon  
vs: like as we doe put our trust in thee.

*Benedicam Domino. Psal. 34.*

**I** Will alway giue thanks vnto the Lord: his  
praise shall euer be in my mouth.

2 My soule shall make her boast of the Lord:  
the humble shall heare thereof, and be glad.

3 O praise the Lord with me: and let vs magni-  
fie his Name together.

4 I sought the Lord, and he heard me: yea, he  
deliuered me out of all my feare.

5 They had aneye vnto him, and were lightned:  
and their faces were not ashamed.

6 Loe, the poore crieth, and the Lord heareth  
him: yea, and saureth him out of all his troubles.

7 The Angel of the Lord tarrieth round about  
them that feare him: and deliuereth them.

8 O taste and see how gracious the Lord is:  
blessed is the man that trusteth in him.

9 O feare the Lord yee that be his Saints: for  
they that feare him, lacke nothing.

10 The lions doe lacke, and suffer hunger: but  
they which seeke the Lord, shall want no manner  
of thing that is good.

11 Come ye children, and hearken vnto me: I  
will teach you the feare of the Lord.

12 What man is he that lusteth to lye, and  
would faine see good dayes: keepe thy tongue  
from euill, and thy lips that they speake no guile.

13 E chew euill, and doe good: seeke peace, and  
enue it.

14 The eyes of the Lord are ouer the righte-  
ous: and his eares are open vnto their prayers.

15 The countenance of the Lord is against them  
that doe euill: to root out the remembrance of  
them from the earth.

16 The righteous cry, and the Lord heareth  
them: and deliuereth them out of all their  
troubles.

17 The Lord is nigh vnto them that are of a  
contrite heart: and will saue such as be of a  
humble spirit.

18 Great are the troubles of the righteous: but  
the Lord deliuereth him out of all.

19 He keepeth all his bones: so that not one of  
them is broken.

20 But misfortune shall slay the vngodly: and  
they that hate the righteous shall be desolate.

21 The Lord deliuereth the soules of his ser-  
uants: and all they that put their trust in him  
shall not be defitute.

*Iudicam, Domine. Psal. 35.*

*Morning  
prayer.*

**P**leade thou my cause, O Lord, with them that  
strive with mee: and fight thou against them  
that fight against me.

2 Lay hand vpon the shield and buckler: and  
stand vp to helpe me.

3 Bring forth the speare, and stop the way  
against them that persecute mee: say vnto my  
soule, I am thy saluation.

4 Let them be confounded and put to shame  
that seeke after my soule: let them be turned  
backe, and brought to confusion that imagine mis-  
chiefe for me.

5 Let them be as the dust before the winde:  
and the Angel of the Lord scattereth them.

6 Let the way be darke and slippery: and let  
the Angel of the Lord persecute them.

7 For they haue priniely laid their net to de-  
stroy mee without a cause: yea, euen without a  
cause haue they made a pit for my soule.

8 Let a sudden destruction come vpon him vn-  
awares, and his net that he hath laid priniely, catch  
himselfe: that he may fall into his owne mis-  
chiefe.

9 And my soule, be ioyfull in the Lord: it  
shall reioyce in his saluation.

10 All my bones shall say, Lord, who is like vnto  
thee, which deliuerest the poore from him that  
is too strong for him: yea, the poore, and him that  
is in misery, from him that spoileth him.

11 False witnesse did rise vp: they laid to my  
charge things that I knew not.

12 They rewarded mee euill for good: to the  
great discomfort of my soule.

13 Neuertheless, when they were sicke, I put  
on sackcloth, and humbled my soule with fasting:  
and my prayer shall turne into mine owne bo-  
some.

14 I behumed my selfe as though it had bene  
my friend, or my brother: I went heauily as one  
that mourneth for his mother.

15 But in mine aduersity, they reioyced, and ga-  
thered them together: yea, the very abjects came  
together against me vnawares, making mowes at  
me, and ceased not.

16 With the flatterers were busie mockers:  
which gnashed vpon me with their teeth.

17 Lord, how long wilt thou looke vpon this:  
O deliuer my soule from the calamities which  
they bring on me, and my darling from the lions.

18 So will I giue thee thanks in the great  
Congregation: I will praise thee among much  
people.

19 O let not them that are mine enemies tri-  
umph ouer mee vngodly: neither let them winke  
with their eyes that hate me without a cause.

20 And why? their communicating is not for  
peace: but they imagine deceitfull words against  
them that are quiet in the land.

21 They gaped on me with their mouthes, and  
said: Fie on thee, fie on thee, we saw it with our  
eyes.

22 This thou hast seene, O Lord: hold not thy  
tongue then, goe not farre from me, O Lord.

23 Awake, and stand vp to iudge my quarrell:  
anenge thou my cause, my God, and my Lord.

24 Iudge me, O Lord my God, according to  
thy righteousness: and let them not triumph  
ouer me.

25 Let them not say in their hearts, There's  
there, so would we haue it: neither let them say,  
We haue deuoured him.

26 Let them be put to confusion and shame to-  
gether, that reioyce at my trouble: let them be  
cloathed with rebuke and dishonour, that boast  
themselves against me.

27 Let them be glad and reioyce that trust  
in my righteous dealing: yea, let them say alway,  
Blessed be the Lord, which hath pleasure in the  
prosperity of his seruant.

28 And as for my tongue, it shall be talking of  
thy righteousness: and of thy praise all the day  
long.



Dixit iniquus. Psal. 35.

**M**Y heart sheweth me the wickedness of the vagody: that there is no feare of God before his eyes.

2 For hee flattereth himselfe in his owne sight: vntill his abominable sinne be found out.

3 The words of his mouth are righteons, and full of deceit: he hath left off to becaue himselfe wisely, and to doe good.

4 Hee imagineth mischief vpon his bed, and hath set himselfe in no good way: neither doth he abhorre any thing that is euill.

5 Thy mercy (O Lord) reacheth vnto the heavens: and thy faithfullnesse vnto the clouds.

6 Thy righteonsnesse standeth like the strong mountaines: thy Iudgements are like the great deep.

7 Thou, Lord, shalt saue both man and beast. How excellent is thy mercy, O God: and the children of men shall put their trust vnder the shadow of thy wings.

8 They shall bee satisfied with the plenteousnesse of thy house: and thou shalt giue them drinke of thy pleasures, as out of the riner.

9 For with thee is the well of life: and in thy light shall we see light.

10 O continue forth thy louing kindnesse vnto them that know thee: and thy righteonsnesse vnto them that are true of heart.

11 O let not the foot of pride come against me: and let not the hand of the vagody cast mee downe.

12 There are they fallen (all) that worke wickednesse: they are cast downe, and shall not be able to stand.

Noli amari. Psal. 27.

**N**ot not thy selfe, because of the vagody: neither bee thou enuious against the euill doers.

2 For they shall soone bee cut downe like the grasse: and bee withered euen as the greene herbe.

3 Put thou thy trust in the Lord, and be doing good: dwell in the land, and verily thou shalt be fed.

4 Delight thou in the Lord: and he shall giue thee thy hearts desire.

5 Commit thy way vnto the Lord, and put thy trust in him: and he shall bring it to passe.

6 Hee shall make thy righteonsnesse as cleare as the light: and thy iust dealing as the noont day.

7 Hold thee still in the Lord, and abide patiently vpon him: but grieve not thy selfe at him whose way doth prosper, against the man that doth after euill counsell.

8 Leane off from wrath, and let goe displeasure: fret not thy selfe, else shalt thou be moued to doe euill.

9 Wicked doers shall be rooted out: and they that patiently abide the Lord, those shall inherite the land.

10 Yet a little while, and the vagody shall bee cleane gone: thou shalt looke after his place, and he shall be away.

11 But the meeke spirited shall possesse the earth: and shall bee refreshed in the multitude of peace.

12 The vagody seeketh counsell against the iust: and gnaweth vpon him with his teeth.

13 The Lord shall laugh him to scorne: for he hath seene that his day is coming.

14 The vagody haue drawen out the sword, and haue bent their bowe: to cast downe the poore and needy, and to slay such as be of a right countenance.

15 Their sword shall goe thorow their owne heart: and their bowe shall be broken.

16 A small thing that the righteous hath: is better then great riches of the vagody.

17 For the armes of the vagody shall bee broken: and the Lord vpholdeth the righteous.

18 The Lord knoweth the dayes of the godly: and their inheritance shall endure for euer.

19 They shall not bee confounded in the perillous time: and in the dayes of death they shall haue enough.

20 As for the vagody they shall perish, and the enemies of the Lord shall consume as the fat of lambs: yea, euen as the smoke shall they consume away.

21 The vagody borroweth, and payeth not againe: but the righteous is mercifull and liberal.

22 Such as be blessed of God shall possesse the land: and they that bee cursed of him, shall bee rooted out.

23 The Lord ordereth a good mans going: and maketh his way acceptable to himselfe.

24 Though hee fall, he shall not be cast away: for the Lord vpholdeth him with his hand.

25 I haue beene yong, and now am old: and yet saw I neuer the righteous forsaken, nor his seed begging their bread.

26 The righteous is euer mercifull, and lendeth: and his seed is blessed.

27 Flee from euill, and doe the thing that is good: and dwell for euer more.

28 For the Lord loneth the thing that is right: hee forsaketh not his that bee godly, but they are preferred for euer.

29 The righteous shall be punished: as for the seed of the vagody, it shall be rooted out.

30 The righteous shall inherite the land: and dwell therein for euer.

31 The mouth of the righteous is exercised in wisdom: and his tongue will bee talking of Iudgement.

32 The Law of his God is in his heart: and his goings shall not slide.

33 The vagody seeth the righteous: and seeketh occasion to slay him.

34 The Lord will not leane him in his hand: nor condemne him when he is iudged.

35 Hope thou in the Lord, and keepe his way: and he shall promote thee, that thou shalt possesse the land: when the vagody shall perish, thou shalt see it.

36 I my selfe haue seene the vagody in great power: and flourishing like a greene bay tree.

37 And I went by, and loe, hee was gone: I sought him, but his place could nowhere bee found.

38 Keepe innocency, and take heed vnto the thing that is right: for that shall bring a mans peace at the last.

39 As for the transgressours, they shall perish together: and the end of the vagody is, they shall be rooted out at the last.

40 But the saluation of the righteous cometh of the Lord: which is also their strength in the time of trouble.

41 And the Lord shall stand by them, and saue them: hee shall deliuer them from the vagody, and shall sang them, because they put their trust in him.

*Domine, exaudi orationem meam. Psal. 38.**Morning  
Prayer.*

**P**ut mee not to rebuke (O Lord) in thine anger: neither chasten mee in thy heavy displeasure.

2 For thine arrowes stick fast in me: and thy hand presseth me sore.

3 There is no health in my flesh, because of thy displeasure: neither is there any rest in my bones, by reason of my sinne.

4 For my wickednesses are gone ouer mine head: and are like a fore burden too heauy for mee to beare.

5 My wounds stinke, and are corrupt: through my foolishnesse.

6 I am brought into great trouble and misery: that I goe mourning all the day long.

7 For my loines are filled with a sore disease: and there is no whole part in my body.

8 I am feeble and sore smitten: I haue roared for the very disquietnesse of my heart.

9 Lord, thou knowest all my desire: and my groaning is not hid from thee.

10 My heart panteth, my strength hath failed me: and the sight of mine eyes is gone from me.

11 My louers and my neighbours did stand looking vpon my trouble: and my kinsmen stood as farre off.

12 They also that sought after my life, I did soare for me: and they that went about to doe me euill, talked of wickednesse, and imagined deceit all the day long.

13 As for me, I was like a deafe man, and heard not: and as one that is dumbe, which doth not open his mouth.

14 I became euen as a man that heareth not: and in whose mouth are no reproofes.

15 For in thee, O Lord, haue I put my trust: thou shalt answer for me, O Lord, my God.

16 I haue required that they (euen mine enemies) should not triumph ouer mee: for when my foot slippt, they reioyced greatly against me.

17 And I truly am in the plague: and my heauinesse is euen in my sight.

18 For I will confesse my wickednesse: and be sorry for my sinne.

19 But mine enemies line, and are mighty: and they that hate mee wrongfully, are many in number.

20 They also that reward euill for good, are against mee: because I follow the thing that good is.

21 Forsake mee not, O Lord my God: bee not thou farre from me.

22 Hast thou to helpe me: O Lord God of my saluation.

*Dei, custodiam. Psal. 39.*

**I**Said, I will take heed to my wayes: that I offend not in my tongue.

2 I will keepe my mouth, as it were with a bridle: while the vngodly is in my sight.

3 I held my tongue, and spake nothing: I kept silence, yea euen from good words, but it was paine and griefe to me.

4 My heart was hot within mee, and while I was thus musing, the fire kindled: and at the last I spake with my tongue.

5 Lord, let me know mine end, and the number of my dayes: that I may bee certified how long I haue to line.

6 Behold, thou hast made my dayes as it were a span long: and mine age is euen as nothing in respect of thee, and verely every man liuing is altogether vanity.

7 For man walketh in a vaine shadow, and disquieteth himselfe in vaine: he heareth vp riches, and cannot tell who shall gather them.

8 And now Lord, what is my hope: truly my hope is euen in thee.

9 Deliuere me from all mine offences: and make me not a rebuke vnto the foolish.

10 I became dumbe, and opened not my mouth: for it was thy doing.

11 Take thy plague away from mee: I am euen consumed by the meanes of thy heauy hand.

12 When thou with rebukes dost chasten man for sinne, then makest his beauty to consume away like as it were a moth fretting a garment: euen man therefore is but vanity.

13 Heare my prayer, O Lord, and with thine eares consider my calling: hold not thy peace at my teares.

14 For I am a stranger with thee, and a sojourner: as all my fathers were.

15 O spare me a little, that I may recover my strength: before I goe hence, and be no more seene.

*Expositio expositio. Psal. 40.*

**I**Waited patiently for the Lord: and hee inclined vnto me, and heard my calling.

2 Hee brought me also out of the horrible pit, out of the mire and clay: and set my feet vpon the rocke, and ordered my goings.

3 And hee hath put a new song in my mouth: euen a thanksgiving vnto our God.

4 Many shall see it, and feare: and shall put their trust in the Lord.

5 Blessed is the man that hath set his hope in the Lord: and turned not vnto the proud, and to such as goe about with lies.

6 O Lord my God, great are thy wondrous workes which thou hast done: like as be also thy thoughts which are to vs ward, and yet there is no man that ordereth them vnto thee.

7 If I would declare them, and speake of them: they should bee more then I am able to expresse.

8 Sacrifice and meat offering thou wouldest not haue: but mine eares hast thou opened.

9 Burnt offerings and sacrifice for sinne hast thou not required: then said I, Loe, I come.

10 In the volume of the booke it is written of mee, that I should fulfill thy will, O my God: I am content to doe it, yea, thy Law is within my heart.

11 I haue declared thy righteousness in the great Congregation: loe, I will not reframe my lips, O Lord, and that thou knowest.

12 I haue not hid thy righteousness within my heart: my talking hath bene of thy truth, and of thy saluation.

13 I haue not kept backe thy louing mercy and truth: from the great Congregation.

14 Withdraw not thou thy mercy from me, O Lord: let thy louing kindnesse and thy truth alway preferre me.

15 For innumerable troubles are come about me, my sinnes haue taken such hold vpon me, that I am not able to looke vp: yea, they are more in number then the haire of mine head, and my heart hath failed me.

16 O Lord, let it be thy pleasure to deliuer me: make haste (O Lord) to helpe me.

17 Let them bee ashamed and confounded together that seeke after my soule to destroy it: let them be driuen backward, and put to rebuke that wish me euill.

18 Let them bee desolate and rewarded with shame, that say vnto mee : Fie vpon thee, fie vpon thee.

19 Lett all those that seeke thee, bee ioyfull and glad in thee : and let such as loue thy saluation, say alway, The Lord be praised.

20 As for me, I am poore and needy : but the Lord careth for me.

21 Thou art my helper and Redeemer : make no long tarrying, O my God.

*Status, quiescens. Psal. 41.*

*Morning Prayer.*

**B**lessed is hee that considereth the poore (and needy :) the Lord shall deliuer him in the time of trouble.

2 The Lord preserue him, and keepe him aliuie, that hee may bee blessed vpon earth : and deliuer not thou him into the will of his enemies.

3 The Lord comfort him when he lieth sick vpon his bed : make thou all his bed in his sicknesse.

4 I said, Lord be mercifull vnto mee : heale my soule, for I haue sinned against thee.

5 Mine enemies speake euill of mee : When shall he die, and his name perish ?

6 And if he come to see me, he speaketh vanity : and his heart conceiuethe falsehood within himselfe, and when he commeth forth, he telleth it.

7 All mine enemies whisper together against me : euen against me doe they imagine this euill.

8 Let the sentence of guinefle proceed against him : and now that he lieth, let him rise vp no more.

9 Yea, euen mine owne familiar friend, whom I trusted : which did also eate of my bread, hath said great waite for me.

10 But bee thou mercifull vnto mee, O Lord : raise thou me vp againe, and I shall reward thee.

11 By this I know thou fauourest me : that mine enemy doth not triumph against me.

12 And when I am in my health, thou vpholdest me : and shalt see me before thy face for euer.

13 Blessed bee the Lord God of Israel : world without end. Amen

*Quiescens, modum. Psal. 43.*

**L**ike as the Hart desireth the water brookes : so longeth my soule after thee, O God.

2 My soule is athirst for God, yea, euen for the liuing God : when shall I come to appeare before the presence of God ?

3 My teares haue bene my meat day and night : while they daily say vnto mee, Where is now thy God ?

4 Now when I think thereon, I poure out my heart by my selfe : for I went with the multitude, and brought them forth into the house of God.

5 In the voyce of praise, and thanksgiving : among such as keepe holy day.

6 Why art thou so full of heavinesse (O my soule) : and why art thou so disquieted within me ?

7 Put thy trust in God : for I will yet giue him thanks for the helpe of his countenance.

8 My God, my soule is vexed within me : therefore will I remember thee, concerning the land of Iordan, and the little hill of Hermon.

9 O how deepe calleth another, because of the noise of the water pipe : all thy waves and stormes are gone ouer me.

10 The Lord hath granted his louing kindnesse on the day time : and in the night season did I sing of him, and made my prayer vnto the God of my life.

11 I will say vnto the God of my strength, Why hast thou forgotten me : Why goe I thus heauily, while the enemy oppresseth me ?

12 My bones are smitten asunder as with a sword : while mine enemies (that trouble mee) cast me in the teeth.

13 Namely why lethey say daily vnto me : Where is now thy God ?

14 Why art thou so vexed, O my soule : and why art thou so disquieted within me ?

15 O put thy trust in God : for I will yet thank him which is the helpe of my countenance, and my God.

*Judicium, Deus. Psal. 43.*

**G**iue sentence with true, O God, and send my cause against the vngodly people : O deliuer me from the deceitfull and wicked man.

2 For thou art the God of my strength, why hast thou put me from thee : and why goe I so heauily, while the enemy oppresseth me ?

3 O send out thy light and thy truth, that they may leade mee : and bring mee vnto thy holy hill, and to thy dwelling.

4 And that I may goe vnto the Altar of God, euen vnto the God of my ioy and gladnesse : and vpon the Harpe will I giue thanks vnto thee, O God, my God.

5 Why art thou so heauy, O my soule : and why art thou so disquieted within me ?

6 O put thy trust in God : for I will yet giue him thanks, which is the helpe of my countenance, and my God.

*Deus auxilium. Psal. 44.*

**W**ere haue heard with our eares, O God, our *Morning* fathers haue told vs : what thou hast done *prayer.* in their time of old.

2 How thou hast driven out the heathen with thy hand, and planted them in : how thou hast destroyed the nations, and cast them out.

3 For they gat not the land in possession through their owne sword : neither was it their owne arme that helped them.

4 But thy right hand, and thine arme, and the light of thy countenance : because thou haddest fauour vnto them.

5 Thou art my king, O God : send helpe vnto Iacob.

6 Through thee will wee overthrow our enemies : and in thy Name will wee tread them vnder that rise vp against vs.

7 For I will not trust in my bowe : it is not my sword that shall helpe me.

8 But it is thou that shalt vs from our enemies : and puttest them to confusion that hate vs.

9 Wee make our boast of God all day long : and will praise thy Name for euer.

10 But now thou art farre off, and puttest vs to confusion : and goest not forth with our armies.

11 Thou makest vs to turne our backs vpon our enemies : so that they which hate vs, spoile our goods.

12 Thou letttest vs to be eaten vp like sheepe : and hast scattered vs among the heathen.

13 Thou sellest thy people for nought : and takest no money for them.

14 Thou makest vs to be rebuked of our neighbours : to be laughed to scorne, and had in derision of them that are round about vs.

15 Thou makest vs to bee a by-word among the heathen : and that the people shake their heads at vs.

16 My confusion is daily before mee : and the shame of my face hath covered me.

17 For the voyce of the slanderer and blasphemer : for the enemy and enuener.

18 And though all this be come vpon vs, yet doe wee not forget thee: nor behaue our selues forwardly in thy Couenant.

19 Our heart is not turned backe: neither our steps gone out of thy way.

20 No not when thou hast smitten vs into the place of Dragons: and couered vs with the shadow of death.

21 If we haue forgotten the Name of our God, and holden vp our hands to any strange god: shall not God search it out? for hee knoweth the very secrets of the heart.

22 For thy sake also are wee killed all the day long: and are counted as sheepe appointed to bee slaine.

23 Vp Lord, why sleepest thou: awake, and be not absent from vs for euer.

24 Wherefore hidest thou thy face: and forgettest our misery and trouble?

25 For our soule is brought low, euen vnto the dust: our belly cleaueth vnto the ground.

26 Arise, and helpe vs: and deliuer vs for thy mercies sake.

*Enuolucitor meum. Psal. 45.*

**M**y heart is inditing of a good matter: I speake of the things which I haue made vnto the King.

2 My tongue is the pen of a ready writer.

3 Thou art fairer then the children of men: full of grace are thy lips, because God hath blessed thee for euer.

4 Gird thee with thy sword vpon thy thigh, O thou most mighty: according to thy worship and renowne.

5 Good lucke haue thou with thine honour: ride on, because of the word of truth, of meeknesse, and righteousness, and thy right hand shall reach thee terrible things.

6 Thy arrows are very sharpe, and the people shall bee subdued vnto thee: euen in the middest among the Kings enemies.

7 Thy seat (O God) endureth for euer: the Scepter of thy Kingdom is a right Scepter.

8 Thou hast loued righteousness, and hated iniquity: wherefore God, (euen thy God) hath anointed thee with the oyle of gladnesse about thy fellows.

9 All thy garments smell of Myrrhe, Aloes, and Cassia: out of the Iuory palaces whereby they haue made thee glad.

10 Kings daughters were among thy honourable women: vpon thy right hand did stand the Queene in a vesture of gold wrought about with diuers colours.

11 Hearken (O daughter) and consider, incline thine eare: forget also thine owne people, and thy fathers house.

12 So shall the King haue pleasure in thy beauty: for hee is the Lord (God) and worship shew him.

13 And the daughter of Tyre shall be there with a gift: like as the rich also among the people shall make their supplication before thee.

14 The Kings daughter is all glorious within: her clothing is of wrought gold.

15 Shee shall bee brought vnto the King in raiment of needle-work: the virgins that bee her fellows shall beare her company, and shall bee brought vnto thee.

16 With ioy and gladnes shall they be brought: and shall enter into the Kings palace.

17 In stead of thy fathers, thou shalt haue children: whom thou mayest make Princes in all lands.

18 I will remember thy Name from one generation vnto another: therefore shall the people giue thanks vnto thee, world without end.

*Deus, interrefugium. Psal. 46.*

**G**od is our hope and strength: a very present helpe in trouble.

2 Therefore will we not feare though the earth be mooued: and though the hills bee carried into the sides of the sea.

3 Though the waters thereof rage and swell: and though the mountaines shake at the tempest of the same.

4 The rivers of the flood thereof shall make glad the City of God: the holy place of the Tabernacle of the most High.

5 God is in the midst of her, therefore shall shee not be remoued: God shall helpe her, and that right early.

6 The heathen make much ado, and the kingdoms are mooued: but God hath shewed his voyce, and the earth shall melt away.

7 The Lord of hostes is with vs: the God of Iacob is our refuge.

8 O come hither, and behold the workes of the Lord: what destruction hee hath brought vpon the earth.

9 Hee maketh warres to cease in all the world: hee breaketh the bowe, and kappeth the speare in sunder, and burneth the chariots in the fire.

10 Be still then, and know that I am God: I will bee exalted among the heathen, and I will bee exalted in the earth.

11 The Lord of hostes is with vs: the God of Iacob is our refuge.

*Omnes gentes, laudite. Psal. 47.*

**O** Clap your hands together, (all yee people): O sing vnto God with the voyce of praise.

2 For the Lord is high, and to bee feared: he is the great King vpon all the earth.

3 Hee shall subdue the people vnder vs: and the nations vnder our feet.

4 Hee shall chuse out an heritage for vs: euen the worship of Iacob whom hee loued.

5 God is gone vp with a merry noise: and the Lord with the sound of the Trumpe.

6 O sing praises, sing praises vnto (our) God: O sing praises, sing praises vnto our King.

7 For God is the King of all the earth: sing yee praises with vnderstanding.

8 God reigneth ouer the heathen: God sitteth vpon his holy seat.

9 The Princes of the people are ioyned vnto the people of the God of Abraham: for God (which is very high exalted) doth defend the earth as it were with a shield.

*Magnus Dominus. Psal. 48.*

**G**reat is the Lord, and highly to bee praised: in the Citie of our God, euen vpon his holy hill.

2 The hill of Sion is a faire place, and the ioy of the whole earth: vpon the North side lieth the City of the great King, God is well knowne in her palaces, as a sure refuge.

3 For loe, the Kings of the earth: are gathered and gone by together.

4 They marvelled to see such things: they were astonished, and suddenly cast downe.

5 Feare came there vpon them, and sorrow: as vpon a woman in her travail.

6 Thou shalt breake the ships of the sea: thou row the East winde.

7 Like as we haue heard, so haue we seene in the Citie.



city of the Lord of hostes, in the city of our God: God spoholdeth the same for euer.

8 We waite for thy louing kindnesse (O God :) in the midst of thy Temple.

9 O God, according vnto thy Name, so is thy praise vnto the worlds end: thy right hand is full of righteousness.

10 Let the mount Sion reioyce, and the daughters of Iudah be glau: because of thy iudgements.

11 Walke about Sion, and goe round about her: and tell the towers thereof.

12 Marke well her bulwarkes, let vp her houses: that ye may tell them that come after.

13 For this God is our God for euer and euer: he shall be our guide vnto death.

*Audite hoc populus. Psal. 49.*

**O** Heare ye this all yee people: ponder it with your eares, all ye that dwell in the world.

2 High and low, rich and poore: one with another.

3 My mouth shall speake of wisdom: and my heart shall muse of vnderstanding.

4 I will encline mine eare to the parable: and shew my darke speech vpon the sarpe.

5 Wherefore should I feare in the dayes of wickednesse: and when the wickednesse of my heeles compasseth me round about?

6 There bee some that put their trust in their goods: and boast themselves in the multitude of their riches.

7 But no man may deliuer his brother: nor make agreement vnto God for him.

8 For it cost more to redeeme their soules: so that he must let that alone for euer.

9 As though hee line long: and see not the graue.

10 For the teeth that wise men also die and perish together: as well as the ignorant and foolish, and leaue their riches for other.

11 And yet they thinke that their houses shall continue for euer: and that their dwelling places shall endure from one generation to another, and call the lands after their owne names.

12 Neuertheless, man will not abide in honour: seeing he may be compared vnto the beasts that perish, this is the way of them.

13 This is their foolishnesse: and their posterity praise their saying.

14 They lie in the hell like sheepe, death gnaweth vpon them, and the righteous shall haue domination ouer them in the morning: their beauty shall consume in the sepulchre out of their dwelling.

15 But God hath deliuered my soule from the place of hell: for he shall receiue me.

16 Bee not thou afraid though one be made rich: or if the glory of his house be increased.

17 For hee shall carry nothing away with him when hee dieth: neither shall his pompe follow him.

18 For while he liued, he counted himselfe an happy man: and so long as thou dost well vnto thy selfe, men will speake good of thee.

19 He shall follow the generation of his fathers: and shall neuer see light.

20 Man being in honour hath no vnderstanding: but is compared vnto the beasts that perish.

*Deus deorum. Psal. 50.*

**T**he Lord, euen the most mighty God hath spoken: and called the world, from the rising vp of the Sunne, vnto the going downe thereof.

2 Out of Sion hath God appeared: in perfect beauty.

3 Our God shall come, and shall not keepe silence: there shall goe before him a consuming fire, and a mighty tempest shall be stirred vp round about him.

4 He shall call the heauen from aboue: and the earth that he may iudge his people.

5 Gather my Saints together vnto me: those that haue made a covenant with me with sacrifice.

6 And the heauens shall declare his righteousness: for God is iudge himselfe.

7 Heare, O my people, and I will speake: I my selfe will testifie against thee, O Israel, for I am God: euen thy God.

8 I will not reprove thee, because of thy sacrifices, or for thy burnt offerings: because they were not alway before me.

9 I will take no bullocke out of thine house: nor hee goats out of thy fold.

10 For all the beasts of the Forrest are mine: and so are the cattels vpon a thousand hills.

11 I know all the fowles vpon the mountains: and the wilde beasts of the field are in my sight.

12 If I be hungry, I will not tell thee: for the whole world is mine, and all that is therein.

13 Thinkest thou that I will eat balls of flesh: and drinke the blood of goats?

14 Offer vnto God thankesgiuing: and pay thy vowes vnto the most Highest.

15 And call vpon me in the time of trouble: so will I heare thee, and thou shalt praise me.

16 But vnto the vngodly said God: Why dost thou preach my Lawes, and takest my Covenant in thy mouth?

17 Whereas thou hatest to bee reformed: and hast cast my words behinde thee.

18 When thou sawest a thiefe, thou consentedst vnto him: and hast bene partaker with the adulterers.

19 Thou hast let thy mouth speake wickednes: and with thy tongue thou hast set forth deceit.

20 Thou hast set and spoken against thy brother: yea, and hast slandered thine owne mothers sonne.

21 These things hast thou done, and I held my tongue, and thou thoughtest wickedly, that I am euen such a one as thy selfe: but I will reprove thee, and set before thee the things that thou hast done.

22 O consider this, yee that forget God: lest I plucke you away, and there be none to deliuer you.

23 Who so offereth me thanks and praise, he honoureth me: and to him that ordereth his conversation right, will I shew the saluation of God.

*Miserere mei Deus. Psal. 51.*

**H**Aue mercy vpon me, O God, after thy great goodness: according to the multitude of thy mercies doe away mine offences.

2 Wash me thoroughly from my wickednesse: and cleanse me from my sinne.

3 For I knowlege my faults: and my sinne is euer before me.

4 Against thee onely haue I sinned, and done this euill in thy sight: that thou mightest be iustified in thy saying, and cleare when thou art iudged.

5 Behold, I was shapen in wickednesse: and in sinne hath my mother conceived me.

6 But Ioe, thou requirest truth in the inward parts: and shalt make me to vnderstand wisdom secretly.

7 Thou shalt purge me with hyssop, and I shall be cleane: thou shalt wash me, and I shall be whiter then snow.

8 Thou shalt make me heare of ioy and gladnesse.

nesse: that the bones which thou hast broken, may reioyce.

9 Turne thy face from my finnes: and put out all my misdeeds.

10 Make mee a cleane heart (O God:) and renew a right spirit within me.

11 Cast mee not away from thy presence: and take not thy holy Spirit from me.

12 O giue me the comfort of thy helpe againe: and stablish me with thy free Spirit.

13 Then shall I teach thy wayes vnto the wicked: and sinners shall be conuerted vnto thee.

14 Deliuer me from blood-guiltinesse, O God, thou that art the God of my health: and my tongue shall sing of thy righteousness.

15 Thou shalt open my lips, (O Lord:) my mouth shall shew thy praise.

16 For thou desirest no sacrifice, else would I giue it thee: but thou delightest not in burnt-offerings.

17 The sacrifice of God is a troubled spirit: a broken and contrite heart, O God, shalt thou not despise.

18 O bee favourable and gracious vnto Sion: build thou the walles of Hierusalem.

19 Then shalt thou be pleased with the sacrifice of righteousness, with the burnt offerings and oblations: then shall they offer young bullockes vpon thine Altar.

*Quid gloriam? Psal. 51.*

**W**hy boastest thou thy selfe, thou tyrant: that thou canst doe mischefe?

2 Whereas the goodnesse of God: endureth yet daily.

3 Thy tongue imagineth wickednesse: and with thee thou cuttest like a sharpe rasor.

4 Thou hast loued variegatousnesse more then goodnesse: and to talke of lies more then righteousness.

5 Thou hast loued to speake all words that may doe hurt: O thou false tongue.

6 Therefore shall God destroy thee for euer: hee shall take thee, and pluck thee out of thy dwelling, and root thee out of the land of the liuing.

7 The righteous also shall see this and feare: and shall laugh him to scorn.

8 Lo, this is the man that tooke not God for his strength: but trusted vnto the multitude of his riches, and strengthened himselfe in his wickednesse.

9 As for me, I am like a greene Oliue tree in the house of God: my trust is in the tender mercy of God for euer and euer.

10 I will alwayes giue thanks vnto thee, for that thou hast done: and I will hope in thy Name, for thy Saints like it well.

*Dixit iniquus. Psal. 52.*

**T**he foolish body hath said in his heart: There is no God.

2 Corrupt are they, and become abominable in their wickednesse: there is none that doeth good.

3 God looked downe from heauen vpon the children of men: to see if there were any that would vnderstand, and seeke after God.

4 But they are all gone out of the way, they are altogether become abominable: there is also none that doeth good, no nor one.

5 Are not they without vnderstanding that worke wickednesse: eating vp my people as if they would eat bread: they haue not called vpon God.

6 They were afraid, where no feare was: for God hath broken the bones of them that besieged thee: thou hast put them to confusion, because God hath despised them.

7 Oh that the saluation were giuen vnto Israel out of Sion: Oh that the Lord would deliuer his people out of captiuitie!

8 Then should Iacob reioyce: and Israel should be right glad.

*Deus in Nomine. Psal. 54.*

**S**alue mee, O God, for thy Names sake: and saue me in thy strength.

2 Heare my prayer, O God: and hearken vnto the words of my mouth.

3 For strangers are risen vp against mee: and tyrants (which haue not God before their eyes) seeke after my soule.

4 Behold, God is my helper; the Lord is with them that vphold my soule.

5 Hee shall reward euill vnto mine enemies: destroy thou them in thy truth.

6 An offering of a free heart will I giue thee; and praise thy Name, O Lord: because it is so comfortable.

7 For he hath deliuered me out of all my trouble: and mine eye hath seene his desire vpon mine enemies.

*Exaudi, Deus. Psal. 55.*

**H**ear my prayer, O God: and hide not thy selfe from my petition.

2 Take heed vnto mee, and heare me: how I mourne in my prayer, and am vexed.

3 The enemy crieth lo, and the vngodly cometh on so fast: for they are minded to doe mee some mischefe, so maliciously are they set against me.

4 My heart is disquieted within mee: and the feare of death is fallen vpon me.

5 Fearefulness and trembling are come vpon mee: and an horrible dread hath overwhelmed mee.

6 And I said, Oh that I had wings like a dove: for then would I flee away, and be at rest.

7 Lo, then would I get me away farre off: and remaine in the wilderness.

8 I would make haste to escape: because of the stormy winde and tempest.

9 Destroy their tongues (O Lord) and diuide them: for I haue spied variegatousnesse and strife in the city.

10 Day and night they goe about within the walles thereof: mischief also and sorrow are in the midst of it.

11 Wickednesse is therein: deceit and guile goe not out of their streets.

12 For it is not an open enemy that hath done mee this dishonour: for then I could haue borne it.

13 Neither was it mine aduersary that did magnifie himselfe against me: for then (peraduenture) I would haue hid my selfe from him.

14 But it was euen thou my companion: my guide, and mine owne familiar friend.

15 Wee tooke sweet counsell together: and walked in the house of God as friends.

16 Let death come hastily vpon them, and let them goe downe quicke into hell: for wickednes is in their dwellings, and among them.

17 As for me, I will call vpon God: and the Lord shall saue me.

18 In the euening, and morning, and at noone day will I pray, and that instantly: and hee shall heare my voyce.

19 It is he that hath deliuered my soule in peace from

*Eating  
prayer.*

from the battell that was against mee: for there were many with me.

20 Yea, euen God that endureth for euer, shall heare me, and bring them downe: for they will not turne, nor feare God.

21 Hee laid his hands vpon such as be at peace with him: and he brake his Couenant.

22 The words of his mouth were softer then butter, and his warre in his heart: his words were smoother then oyle, and yet be they very swordes.

23 O cast thy burden vpon the Lord, and hee shall mourne thee: and shall not suffer the righteous to fall for euer.

24 And as for them: thou, O God, shalt bring them into the pit of destruction.

25 The blood-thirsty and deceitfull men, shall not line out halfe their dayes: neuertheless my trust shall be in thee, O Lord.

*Miserere mei, Deus. Psal. 58.*

**B**Ee mercifull vnto me, O God, for man goeth about to deuoure mee: hee is daily fighting and troubling me.

1 Mine enemies are daily in hand to swallow me vp: for they be many, that fight against me, O thou most Highest.

2 Neuertheless, though I am sometime afraid: yet put I my trust in thee.

3 I will praise God, because of his word: I haue put my trust in God, and will not feare what flesh can doe vnto me.

4 They daily mistake my words: all that they imagine is to doe me euill.

5 They hold all together and keepe themselves close: and make my steps, when they lay wait for my soule.

6 Shall they escape for their wickednesse: thou (O God) in thy displeasure shalt cast them downe.

7 Thou tellest my sinning, put my teares into thy bottle: are not these things noted in thy booke?

8 Whensoever I call vpon thee, then shall mine enemies be put to flight: this I know, for God is on my side.

9 In Gods word will I reioyce: in the Lords word will I comfort me.

10 Yea, in God haue I put my trust: I will not be afraid what man can doe vnto me.

11 Vnto thee (O God) will I pay my vowes: vnto thee will I giue thanks.

12 For thou hast deliuered my soule from death, and my feet from falling: that I may walke before God in the light of the liuing.

*Miserere mei Deus. Psal. 57.*

**B**Ee mercifull vnto me, O God, be mercifull vnto me, for my soule trusteth in thee: and vnder the shadow of thy wings shall bee my refuge, vntill this tyranny be ouerpast.

1 I will call vnto the most high God: euen vnto the God that shall performe the cause which I haue in hand.

2 He shall send from heauen: and saue me from the reproofe of him that would eat me vp.

3 God shall send forth his mercy and trueth: my soule is among lions.

4 And I lie euen among the children of men (that are set on fire): whose teeth are speeres and arrowes, and their tongue a sharpe sword.

5 Set vp thy selfe, O God, aboue the heauens: and thy glory aboue all the earth.

6 They haue laid a net for my feet, and pressed downe my soule: they haue digged a pit before me, and are fallen into the midst of it themselves.

8 My heart is fixed, O God, my heart is fixed: I will sing and giue praise.

9 Awake vp my glory, awake lute and harpe: I my selfe will awake right early.

10 I will giue thanks vnto thee, O Lord, among the people: and I will sing vnto thee among the nations.

11 For the greatnesse of thy mercy reacheth vnto the heauens: and thy truth vnto the clouds.

12 Set vp thy selfe, O God, aboue the heauens: and thy glory aboue all the earth.

*Si uere uisquis. Psal. 58.*

**A**Re your mindes set vpon righteousness, O ye Congregation: and do ye iudge the thing that is right, O ye sonnes of men?

1 Yea, ye imagine mischief in your heart vpon the earth: and your hands deale with wickednesse.

2 The vngodly are froward euen from their mothers wombe: asloose as they be borne, they go astray and speake lies.

3 They are as venomous as the porcion of a serpent: euen like the deafe adder that stoppeth her eares.

4 Which refuseth to heare the voyce of the charmer: charme he neuer so wisely.

5 Breake their teeth (O God) in their mouthes, smite the iaw-bones of the lions, O Lord: let them fall away like water that runneth apace, and when they shoot their arrowes, let them be rooted out.

6 Let them consume away like a snail, and be like the vntimely fruit of a woman: and let them nor see the Sunne.

7 Or euer your pots be made hot with thorns: so let indignation vex him, euen as a thing that is raw.

8 The righteous shall reioyce, when hee seeth the vengeance: hee shall wash his footsteps in the blood of the vngodly.

9 So that a man shall say, Verely there is a reward for the righteous: doubtlesse there is a God that iudgeth the earth.

*Exipe me de inimicis. Psal. 59.*

**D**Eliuer me from mine enemies (O God:) de- *Evening prayer.*

1 O deliuer mee from them that rise vp against me.

2 O deliuer mee from the wicked doers: and saue me from the blood-thirsty men.

3 For loe, they lie waiting for my soule: the mighty men are gathered against mee, without any offence or fault of me, O Lord.

4 They runne and prepare themselves without my fault: arise thou therefore to helpe me, and behold.

5 Stand vp (O Lord God of hostes) thou God of Israel, to visit all the heathen: and be not mercifull vnto them that offend of malicious wickednesse.

6 They go to and fro in the evening: they grin like a dog, and runne about thorow the city.

7 Behold, they speake with their mouth, and swords are in their lips: for whom doth heare?

8 But thou, O Lord, shalt haue them in derision: and thou shalt laugh all the heathen to scorne.

9 My strength will I ascribe vnto thee: for thou art the God of my refuge.

10 God sheweth me his goodnesse plentifully: and God shall let mee see my desire vpon mine enemies.

11 Slay them not, lest my people forget it: but scatter them abroad among the people, and put them downe, O Lord, our defence.

12 For the sin of their mouth, and for the words of their lips, they shall bee taken in their pride: and why? their preaching is of cursing and lies.

32 Confused

13 Consume them in thy wrath, consume them, that they may perishe: and know that it is God that ruleth in Iacob, and vnto the ends of the world.

14 And in the evening they will returne: grim like a dog, and will goe about the city.

15 They will runne here and there for meat: and grudge if they be not satisfied.

16 As for me, I will sing of thy power, and will praise thy mercy, betimes in the morning: for thou hast bene my defence and refuge in the day of my trouble.

17 Vnto thee (O my strength) will I sing: for thou, O God, art my refuge and my mercifull God.

*Deus, Deus meus. Psal. 60.*

**O** God thou hast cast vs out, and scattered vs abroad: thou hast also bene displeased, O turne thee vnto vs againe.

2 Thou hast moued the land, and diuided it: heale the fenes thereof, for it shaketh.

3 Thou hast shewed thy people heauy things: thou hast giuen vs a drinke of deadly wine.

4 Thou hast giuen a token for such as feare thee: that they may triumph: because of the truth.

5 Therefore were thy beloued deliuered: help me with thy right hand, and heare me.

6 God hath spoken in his holinesse, I will reioyce and diuide Sichem: and mete out the valley of Succoth.

7 Gilead is mine, and Manasse is mine: Ephraim also is the strength of my head, Iudah is my Law giuer.

8 Moab is my washspot, ouer Edom will I cast out my shoe: Philistia be thou glad of me.

9 Who will leade me into the strong city: who will bring me into Edom?

10 Hast thou not cast vs out, O God: wilt not thou, O God, goe out with our hostes?

11 O bee thou our helpe in trouble: for vaine is the helpe of man.

12 Through God will wee doe great actes: for it is he that shall tread downe our enemies.

*Exaudi, Deus. Psal. 61.*

**H**ear me crying, O God: giue eare vnto my prayer.

2 From the ends of the earth will I call vpon thee: when my heart is in heauinesse.

3 O set me vp vpon the rocke that is higher then I: for thou hast bene my hope, and a strong tower for me against the enemy.

4 I will dwell in thy tabernacle for euer: and my trust shall bee vnder the couering of thy wings.

5 For thou, O Lord, hast heard my desires: and hast giuen an heritage vnto those that feare thy Name.

6 Thou shalt grant the King a long life: that his yeres may endure throughout all generations.

7 He shall dwell before God for euer: O prepare thy louing mercy and faithfulness, that they may preserve him.

8 So will I alwayes sing praise vnto thy Name: that I may daily performe my vowes.

*Domine Deus. Psal. 62.*

*Morning  
Prayer.*

**M**y soule truly waiteth still vpon God: for of him cometh my saluation.

2 He verily is my strength and my saluation: he is my defence, so that I shall not greatly fall.

3 How long will ye imagine mischief against euery man: yee shall be slaine all the sort of you, yea, as a tottering wall shall ye be, and like a broken hedge.

4 Their device is onely how to put him out whom God will exalt: their delight is in lies,

they giue good words with their mouth, but curse with their heart.

5 Nevertheless, my soule, wait thou still vpon God: for my hope is in him.

6 Hee truly is my strength and my saluation: he is my defence, so that I shall not fall.

7 In God is my health and my glory: the rocke of my might, and in God is my trust.

8 O put your trust in him alway (ye people): powre out your hearts before him, for God is our hope.

9 As for the children of men, they are but vanity: the children of men are deceitfull vpon the weights, they are altogether lighter then vanity it selfe.

10 O trust not in wrong and robbery, giue not your selues vnto vanity: if riches increase, let not your heart vpon them.

11 God spake once and twice: I haue also heard the same, that power belongeth vnto God.

12 And that thou, Lord, art mercifull: for thou rewardest euery man according to his worke.

*Deus, Deus meus. Psal. 63.*

**O** God, thou art my God: early will I seeke thee.

2 My soule thirsteth for thee, my flesh also longeth after thee: in a barren and dry land, where no water is.

3 Thus haue I looked for thee in holinesse: that I might behold thy power and glory.

4 For thy louing kindness, O better then the life it selfe: my lips shall praise thee.

5 As long as I liue will I magnifie thee on this manner: and lift vp my hands in thy Name.

6 My soule shall be satisfied euen as it were with marrow and fatnesse: when my mouth praiseth thee with ioyfull lips.

7 Haue I not remembered thee in my bed: and thought vpon thee when I was waking?

8 Because thou hast bene my helper: therefore vnder the shadow of thy wings will I reioyce.

9 My soule hangeth vpon thee: thy right hand hath vpholden me.

10 These also that seeke the hurt of my soule: they shall goe vnder the earth.

11 Let them fall vpon the edge of the sword: that they may be a portion for foxes.

12 But the King shall reioyce in God, all they also that sweare by him shall be commended: for the mouth of them that speake lies shall be stopped.

*Exaudi, Deus. Psal. 64.*

**H**ear me voyce, O God, in my prayer: preserve my life from feare of the enemy.

2 Hide me from the gathering together of the froward: and from the insurrection of wicked doers.

3 Which haue whet their tongue like a sword: and shoot out their arrowes, euen bitter words.

4 That they may priuily shoot at him, that is perfect: suddenly doe they hit him, and feare not.

5 They courage themselves in mischief: and commune among themselves, how they may lay snares, and say that no man shall see them.

6 They imagine wickednesse, and practise it: that they keepe secret among themselves, euery man in the deepe of his heart.

7 But God shall suddenly shoot at them with a swift arrow: that they shall be wounded.

8 Yea, their owne tongues shall make them fall: inso much that who so seeth them, shall laugh them to scorne.

9 And all men that see it, shall say, This hath God done: for they shall perceiue that it is his worke.

*Re Thd*



10 The righteous shall reioyce in the Lord, and put his trust in him: and all they that are true of heart shall be glad.

*Te decet hymnu. Psal. 65.*

turning  
prayer.

**T**hou, O God, art praised in Sion: and vnto thee shall the vow be performed in Ierusalem.  
1 Thou that hearest the prayer: vnto thee shall all flesh come.

2 My misdeeds preuaile against me: O be thou mercifull vnto our sinnes.

3 Blessed is the man whom thou chusest, and receiuest vnto thee: he shall dwell in thy court, and shall bee satisfied with the pleasures of thy house, euen of thy holy Temple.

4 Thou shalt shew vs wonderfull things in thy righteousness, O God of our saluation: thou that art the hope of all the ends of the earth, and of them that remaine in the broad sea.

5 Which in his strength setteth fast the mountains: and is girded about with power.

7 Which filleth the raging of the sea: and the noise of his waves, and the madnesse of his people.

8 They also that dwell in the vttermost parts of the earth, shall be afraid at thy tokens: thou that maketh the outgoings of the morning and evening to praise thee.

9 Thou visitest the earth, and bledest it: thou makest it very plenteous.

10 The river of God is full of water: thou preparest their corne, for so thou prouidest for the earth.

11 Thou waterest her furrowes, thou sendest raine into the little valleys thereof: thou makest it soft with the drops of raine, and bledest the increase of it.

12 Thou crownest the yeere with thy goodness: and thy clouds drop fatnesse.

13 They shall drop vpon the dwellings of the wilderness: and the little hills shall reioyce on euery side.

14 The foulds shall be full of sheepe: the valleys also shall stand so thicke with corne, that they shall laugh and sing.

*Iudicase Dro. Psal. 66.*

**O** Bee ioyfull in God all yelands: sing praises vnto the honour of his Name, make his praise to be glorious.

2 Say vnto God, O how wonderfull art thou in thy workes: through the greatnesse of thy power shall thine enemies be found liars vnto thee.

3 For all the world shall worship thee: sing of thee, and praise thy Name.

4 O come hither, and behold the works of God: how wonderfull he is in his doing toward the children of men.

5 He turned the sea into dry land: so that they went thorow the water on foot, there did we reioyce thereof.

6 He ruleth with his power for euer, his eyes beheld the people: and such as will not beleue, shall not be able to exalt themselves.

7 O praise our God (ye people:) and make the voyce of his praise to be heard.

8 Which holdeth our soules in life: and suffereth not our feet to slip.

9 For thou (O God) hast proued vs: thou also hast tryed vs, like as siluer is tryed.

10 Thou broughtest vs into the snare: and laydest trouble vpon our loines.

11 Thou sufferdest men to ride ouer our heads: we went thorow fire and water, and thou broughtest vs out into a wealthy place.

12 I will goe into thy house with burnt offerings:

and will pay thee my vowes which I promised with my lips, and spake with my mouth, when I was in trouble.

13 I will offer vnto thee fat burnt sacrifices, with the incense of rammes: I will offer bullocks and goates.

14 O come hither and hearken, all ye that feare God: and I will tell you what he hath done for my soule.

15 I called vnto him with my mouth: and gaue him praises with my tongue.

16 If I incline vnto wickednesse with my heart: the Lord will not heare me.

17 But God hath heard me: and considered the voyce of my prayer.

18 Praised be God, which hath not cast out my prayer: nor turned his mercy from me.

*Deus misereatur. Psal. 67.*

**G**od be mercifull vnto vs, and blese vs: and shew vs the light of his countenance, and be mercifull vnto vs.

2 That thy way may bee knowne vpon earth: thy saving health among all nations.

3 Let the people praise thee, O God: yea, let all the people praise thee.

4 O let the nations reioyce and bee glad: for thou shalt iudge the folke righteously: and gouerne the nations vpon earth.

5 Let the people praise thee, O God: yea, let all the people praise thee.

6 Then shall the earth bring forth her increase: and God, euen our owne God shall giue vs his blessing.

7 God shall blese vs: and all the ends of the world shall feare him.

*Exultat Deus. Psal. 68.*

**L**et God arise, and let his enemies be scattered: *Morning*  
let them also that hate him, flee before him. *prayer.*

2 Like as the smoke vanissheth, so shalt thou drive them away: and like as waxe melteth at the fire, so let the vagodly perish at the presence of God.

3 But let the righteous bee glad and reioyce before God: let them also be merry and ioyfull.

4 O sing vnto God, and sing praises vnto his Name: magnifie him that rideth vpon the heauens as it were vpon an horse, praise him in his Name, yea, and reioyce before him.

5 He is a father of the fatherlesse, and defendeth the cause of the widowes: euen God in his holy habitation.

6 He is the God that maketh men to be of one minde in an house, and bringeth the prisoners out of captiuitie: but letteth the runnagates continue in scarcenesse.

7 O God, when thou wentest forth before the people: when thou wentest thorow the wilderness.

8 The earth stooke, and the heauens dropped at the presence of God: euen as Sinai also was moued at the presence of God, which is the God of Israel.

9 Thou, O God, sentest a gracious raine vpon thine inheritance: and refreshedst it when it was weary.

10 Thy Congregation shall dwell therein: for thou, O God, hast of thy goodness prepared for the poore.

11 The Lord gaue the word: great was the company of the Preachers.

12 Kings with their armies did flee, and were discomfited: and they of the household diuided the spoile.

13 Though

13 Though yee haue lien among the pots, yet shall ye be as the wings of a dove: that is covered with silver wings, and her feathers like gold.

14 When the Almighty scattered Kings for their sake: then were they as white as snow in Salmon.

15 As the hill of Basan, so is Gods hill: euen an high hill, as the hill of Basan.

16 Why hop ye fo, vnhigh hills? this is Gods hill, in the which it pleaseth him to dwell: yea, the Lord will abide in it for euer.

17 The charers of God are twenty thousand, euen thousands of Angels: and the Lord is among them in the holy place of Sinai.

18 Thou art gone vpon high, thou hast led captivity captiue, and receiued gifts for men: yea, euen for thine enemies, that the Lord God might dwell among them.

19 Praised bee the Lord daily: euen the God which helpeth vs, and poureth his benefits vpon vs.

20 He is our God, euen the God of whom cometh saluation: God is the Lord by whom wee escape death.

21 God shall wound the head of his enemies: and the hairy scalpe of such a one: goeth on still in his wickednesse.

22 The Lord hath said, I will bring my people againe, as I did from Basan: mine owne will I bring againe, as I did sometime from the deepe of the sea.

23 That thy foot may be dipped in the blood of thine enemies: and that the tongue of thy dogges may be red through the same.

24 It is well seene, O God, how thou goest: how thou, my God and King, goest in the Sanctuary.

25 The fingers got before, the minstrels follow after: in the midst are the damosels playing with the Timbrels.

26 Giue thanks, O Israel, vnto God the Lord in the Congregations: from the ground of the heart.

27 There is little Benjamin their ruler, and the Princes of Iudah their counsell: the Princes of Zabulon, and the Princes of Nephthali.

28 Thy God hath feat fourth strength for thee: stablish the thing, O God, that thou hast wrought in vs.

29 For thy Temples sake at Ierusalem: so shall Kings bring presents vnto thee.

30 When the company of the spearmen, and multitude of the mighty are scattered abroad among the beasts of the people (so that they humbly bring pieces of silver:) and when he hath scattered the people that delight in warre.

31 Then shall the Princes come out of Egypt: the Morians land shall soone stretch out her hands vnto God.

32 Sing vnto God, O ye kingdomes of the earth: O sing praises vnto the Lord.

33 Which sitteth in the heauens ouer all from the beginning: loe, he doth send out his voyce, yea, and that a mighty voyce.

34 Ascribe yet the power to God ouer Israel: his worship and strength is in the clouds.

35 O God, wonderfull art thou in thy holy places: euen the God of Israel, hee will giue strength and power vnto his people. Blessed be God.

*Salomon me fac. Psal. 69.*

**Surging** **S** Auene mee, O God: for the waters are come in vnto me vnto my soule.

**preys.** 2 I sticke fast in the deep mire, where no ground is: I am come into deepe waters, so that the floods runne ouer me.

3 I am weary of crying, my throat is dry: my sight faileth me, for waiting so long vpon my God.

4 They that hate me without a cause, are more then the haire of my head: they that are mine enemies and would destroy me guiltlesse, are mighty.

5 I payed them the things that I neuer tooke: God thou knowest my simplicitie, and my fault is not hid from thee.

6 Let not them that trust in thee, O Lord God of hostes, bee ashamed for my cause: let not those that seeke thee be confounded through me, O Lord God of Israel.

7 And why? for thy sake haue I suffered reprooche: shame hath covered my face.

8 I am become a stranger vnto my brether: euen an alien vnto my mockers children.

9 For the zeale of thy house hath euen eaten mee: and therebukes of them that rebuked thee are fallen vpon me.

10 I wept and chastened my selfe with fasting: and that was turned to my reprooche.

11 I put on sackcloth also: and they iested vpon me.

12 They that sit in the gate speake against me: and the drunkards make songs vpon me.

13 But, Lord, I make my prayer vnto thee: in an acceptable time.

14 Heare mee, O God, in the multitude of thy mercy: euen in the truth of thy saluati on.

15 Take mee out of the myre that I sinke not: oh let mee be deliuered from them that hate mee, and out of the deepe waters.

16 Let not the water flood drowne me, neither let the deepe swallow me vp: and let not the pit shut her mouth vpon me.

17 Heare me, O Lord, for thy louing kindnesse is comfortable: turne thee vnto me, according to the multitude of thy mercies.

18 And hide not thy face from thy seruant, for I am in trouble: O haste thee, and heare me.

19 Draw nigh vnto my soule, and saue it: oh deliuer me, because of mine enemies.

20 Thou hast knowe my reproofe, my shame and my dishonour: mine aduersaries are all in thy sight.

21 Thy rebuke hath broken my heart, I am full of heauinesse: I looked for some to haue pity on me, but there was no man, neither found I any to comfort me.

22 They gaue me gall to eate: and when I was thirsty, they gaue me vinegar to drinke.

23 Let their table be made a snare to take themselves withall: and let the things that should haue bene for their wealth be vnto them an occasion of falling.

24 Let their eyes bee blinded that they see not: and euer bow downe their backs.

25 Powre out thine indignation vpon them: and let thy wrathfull displeasure take hold of them.

26 Let their habitation be void: and no man to dwell in their tents.

27 For they persecute him whom thou hast smitten: and they talke how they may vex thee whom thou hast wounded.

28 Let them fall from one wickednesse to another: and not come into thy right couesness.

29 Let them bee wiped out of the booke of the liuing: and not be written among the righteous.

30 As for mee, when I am poore and in heauinesse: thy helpe (O God) shall lift me vp.

31 I will praise the Name of God with a song: and magnifie it with thanksgiving.

32 This also shall please the Lord: better then abullocks that hath horns and hoofs.

32 The humble shall consider this, and be glad :  
seeke ye after God, and your soule shall line.

34 For the Lord heareth the poore: and despiseth not his prisoners.

35 Let heaven and earth praise him: the sea and all that moveth therein.

36 For God will save Sion, and build the cities of Iudah: that men may dwell there, and have it in possession.

37 The posterity also of his servants shall inherit it: and they that love his Name shall dwell therein.

*Deus in adiutorium. Psal. 70.*

**H**Aste thee, O God, to deliverte me: make haste to helpe me, O Lord.

2 Let them bee ashamed and confounded, that seeke after my soule: let them bee turned backward and put to confusion that wish me euill.

3 Let them (for their reward) be some brought to shame: that cry ouer me, There, there.

4 But let all those that seeke thee, bee ioyfull and glad in thee: and let all such as delight in thy saluation, say alway, The Lord be praised.

5 As for mee, I am poore and in misery: haste thee vnto me (O God.)

6 Thou art my helpe, and my Redeemer: O Lord, make no long tarrying.

*In te, Domine. Psal. 71.*

**I**N thee, O Lord, haue I put my trust, let me neuer be put to confusion: but tride me and deliverte me in thy righteousness, incline thine eare vnto me, and saue me.

2 Bethou my stronghold, wherunto I may alway resort: thou hast promised to helpe me, for thou art my house of defence, and my castle.

3 Deliverte me, O my God, out of the hand of the vngodly: out of the hand of the vnrightheous and cruel man.

4 For thou, O Lord God, art the thing that I long for: thou art my hope euen from my youth.

5 Through thee haue I bin holden vp euer since I was borne: thou art he that tooke me out of my mothers wombe, my praise shall be alway of thee.

6 I am become as it were a monster vnto many: but my sure trust is in thee.

7 O let my mouth bee filled with thy praise: that I may sing of thy glory and honour all the day long.

8 Cast me not away in the time of age: forsake me not when my strength faileth me.

9 For mine enemies speake against me, and they that lay wait for my soule, take their counsell together, saying: God hath forsaken him, persecute him, and take him, for there is none to deliverte him.

10 Goe not farre from me, O God: my God, haste thee to helpe me.

11 Let them bee confounded and perish, that are against my soule: let them be covered with shame and dishonour, that seeke to doe me euill.

12 As for mee, I will patiently abide alway: and will praise thee more and more.

13 My mouth shall daily speake of thy righteousness and saluation: for I know no end thereof.

14 I will goe forth in the strength of the Lord God: and will make mention of thy righteousness euery day.

15 Thou (O God) hast taught me from my youth vp vntill now: therefore will I tell of thy wonderful works.

16 Forsake me not, O God, in mine old age, when I am gray-headed: vntill I haue shewed thy strength vnto this generation, and thy power to all them that are yet for to come.

17 Thy righteousness (O God) is very high: and great things are they that thou hast done, O God, who is like vnto thee?

18 O what great troubles and aduersities hast thou shewed me? and yet didst thou turne and refresh me: yea, and broughtest mee from the deepe of the earth againe.

19 Thou hast brought me to great honour: and comforted me on every side.

20 Therefore will I praise thee and thy faithfulness (O God) playing vpon an instrument of musick: vnto thee will I sing vpon the harpe, O thou holy One of Israel.

21 My lips will be faine when I sing vnto thee: and so will my soule whom thou hast deliverte.

22 My tongue also shall talke of thy righteousness all the day long: for they are confounded and brought vnto shame that seeke to doe me euill.

*Deus iudicium. Psal. 72.*

**G**lorie the King thy iudgements (O God): and thy righteousness vnto the Kings soune.

2 Then shall bee iudge the people according vnto right: and defend the poore.

3 The mountaines also shall bring peace: and the little hills righteousness vnto the people.

4 Hee shall keepe the simple folke by their right: defend the children of the poore, and punish the wrong doer.

5 They shall feare thee as long as the Sunne and Moone endureth: from one generation to another.

6 Hee shall come downe like the raine into a fleece of wooll: euen as the drops that water the earth.

7 In his time shall the righteous flourish: yea, and abundance of peace, so long as the Moone endureth.

8 His dominion shall bee also from the one sea to the other: and from the flood vnto the worlds end.

9 They that dwell in the wilderness shall kneele before him: his enemies shall lick the dust.

10 The Kings of Tharsis and of the Isles shall giue presents: the Kings of Arabia and Saba shall bring gifts.

11 All Kings shall fall downe before him: all nations shall doe him seruice.

12 For hee shall deliverte the poore when he cryeth: the greedy also, and him that hath no helper.

13 He shall be fauourable to the simple and needie: and shall preserve the soules of the poore.

14 Hee shall deliverte their soules from falshood and wrong: and deare shall their blood be in his sight.

15 He shall liue, and vnto him shall be giuen of the gold of Arabia: prayer shall bee made euer vnto him, and daily shall he be praised.

16 There shall bee an heape of corne in the earth, high vpon the hills: his fruits shall shake like Libanus, and shall be greene in the city like gras vpon the earth.

17 His Name shall endure for euer, his Name shall remaine vnder the Sunne among the posterities: which shall be blessed through him, and all the heathen shall praise him.

18 Blessed be the Lord God, euen the God of Israel: which only doth wonderful things.

19 And blessed bee the Name of his Maiesty for euer: and all the earth shall bee filled with his Maiesty. Amen. Amen.

*Quam bonus Israel. Psal. 73.*

**T**ruely God is louing vnto Israel: euen vnto them that are of a cleane heart.

x Neuer.

2 Neuerthelesse, my feet were almost gone: my treadings had well nigh slipt.

3 And why? I was grieved at the wicked: I did also see the vngodly in such prosperity.

4 For they are in no perill of death: but are lustie and strong.

5 They come in no misfortune like other folke: neither are they plagued like other men.

6 And this is the cause that they bee so holden with pride: and overwhelmed with cruelty.

7 Their eyes swell with fatnesse: and they doe euen what they lust.

8 They corrupt other, and speak of wicked blasphemy: their talking is against the most Higheft.

9 For they stretch forth their mouth vnto the heauen: and their tongue goeth through the world.

10 Therefore fall the people vnto them: and thereout sucke they no small advantage.

11 Tush (say they) how should God perceiue it: is there knowledge in the most Higheft?

12 Lo, these are the vngodly, these prosper in the world, and these haue riches in possession:

and I said, Then haue I cleansed my heart in vaine, and washed mine hands in innocency.

13 All the day long haue I bene punished: and chastened euery morning.

14 Yea, and I had almost said euen as they: but loe, then I should haue condemned the generation of thy children.

15 Then thought I to vnderstand this: but it was too hard for me.

16 Vntill I went into the Sanctuary of God: then vnderstood I the end of these men.

17 Namely, how thou dost set them in slippery places: and castest them downe, and destroyest them.

18 Oh how suddenly doe they consume: perish, and come to a fearefull end!

19 Yea, euen like as a dreame when one awaketh: so shalt thou make their image to vanish out of the city.

20 Thus my heart was grieved: and it went euen through my reines.

21 So foolish was I and ignorant: euen as it were a beaſt before thee.

22 Neuerthelesse, I am alway by thee: for thou hast holden me by my right hand.

23 Thou shalt guide me with thy counsell: and after that receiue me with glory.

24 Whom haue I in heauen but thee: and there is none vpon earth that I desire in comparison of thee.

25 My flesh and my heart faileth: but God is the strength of my heart, and my portion for euer.

26 For loe, they that forsake thee shall perish: thou hast destroyed all them that commit fornication against thee.

27 But it is good for mee to hold mee fast by God, to put my trust in the Lord God: and to speake of all thy works, (in the gates of the daughter of Sion.)

*Uti quid Deus? Psal 74.*

**O** God, wherefore art thou absent from vs so long: why is thy wrath so hote against the sheepe of thy pasture?

2 O thinke vpon thy Congregation; whom thou hast purchased and redeemed of old.

3 Thinke vpon the tribe of thine inheritance: and mount Sion, wherein thou hast dwelt.

4 Lift vp thy feet, that thou mayest viterly destroy euery enemy: which hath done euill in thy Sanctuary.

5 Thine aduersaries roare in the midst of thy congregations; and set vp their banners for tokens.

6 He that hewed timber afore out of the thick trees: was knowne to bring it to an excellent worke.

7 But now they breake downe all the carved worke thereof: with axes and hammers.

8 They haue set fire vpon thy holy places: and haue defiled the dwelling place of thy Name, euen vnto the ground.

9 Yea, they said in their hearts, Let vs make hauocke of them altogether: thus haue they burnt vp all the houses of God in the land.

10 We see not our tokens, there is not one Prophet more: no not one is there among vs that vnderstandeth anymore.

11 O God, how long shall the aduersary doe this dishonour: how long shall the enemy blaspheme thy Name, for euer?

12 Why withdrawest thou thy hand: why pluckest not thou thy right hand out of thy bosom, to consume the enemy?

13 For God is my King of olde: the helpe that is done vpon earth, he doth it himselfe.

14 Thou diddest diuide the sea through thy power: thou brakest the heads of the dragons in the waters.

15 Thou smotest the heads of Leviathan in pieces: and gapest him to bee meat for the people in the wilderness.

16 Thou broughtest out fountaines and waters out of the hard rocks: thou driedst vp mighty waters.

17 The day is thine, and the night is thine: thou hast prepared the light and the Sunne.

18 Thou hast set all the borders of the earth: thou hast made Summer and Winter.

19 Remember this, O Lord, how the enemy hath rebuked: and how the foolish people hath blasphemed thy Name.

20 O deliuer not the soule of thy Turtle dove vnto the multitude of the enemies: and forget not the congregation of the poore for euer.

21 Looke vpon the Couenant: for all the earth is full of darkness, and cruell habitations.

22 Oh let not the simple go away ashamed: but let the poore & needy give praise vnto thy Name.

23 Arise, O God: maintaine thine owne cause: remember how the foolish man blasphemeth thee daily.

24 Forget not the voyce of thine enemies: the presumption of them that hate thee, encrease it euer more and more.

*Confitebor tibi, Psal 75.*

**V**nto thee (O God) doe we give thanks: yea, vnto thee doe we give thanks.

2 Thy Name also is so high: and that doe thy wondrous workes declare.

3 When I receiue the Congregation: I shall iudge according vnto right.

4 The earth is weak, and all the inhabitants thereof: I beare vp the pillars of it.

5 I said vnto the fooles, Deale not so madly: and to the vngodly, set not vp your horne.

6 Set not vp your horne on high: and speake not with a risse necke.

7 For promotion cometh neither from the East, nor from the West: nor yet from the South.

8 And why? God is the Iudge: hee putteth downe one, and setteth vp another.

9 For in the hand of the Lord there is a cup, and the wine is red: it is full mixt, and he poureth out of the same.

10 As for the degree thereof: all the vngodly of the earth shall drinke them, and sucke them out.



11 But I will talke of the God of Iacob : and praise him for ever.

12 All the hornes of the vngodly also will I breake: and the hornes of the righteous shall be exalted.

*Notus in India. Psal. 75.*

**I**N Iory is God knowne: his Name is great in Israel.

2 At Salem is his Tabernacle: and his dwelling in Sion.

3 There brake he the arrowe: of the bow: the shield, the sword and the battell.

4 Thou art of more honour and might: then the hills of the robbers.

5 The proud are robbed, they have slept their sleepe: and all the men whose hands are mighty, have found nothing.

6 At thy rebuke (O God of Iacob:) both the chariot, and horse are fallen.

7 Thou, even thou art to be feared: and who may stand in thy sight when thou art angry?

8 Thou didst cause thy iudgement to be heard from heauen: the earth trembled, and was still.

9 When God arose to iudgement: and to helpe all the mecke vpon earth.

10 The fiercenesse of man shall turne to thy praise: and the fiercenesse of them shalt thou re-fraine.

11 Promise vnto the Lord your God, and keepe it, all ye that be round about him: bring presents vnto him that ought to be feared.

12 He shall reframe the spirit of Princes: and is wonderfull among the Kings of the earth.

*Vox mea ad Dominum. Psal. 77.*

**I** Will cry vnto God with my voyce: euen vnto God will I cry with my voyce, and hee shall hearken vnto me.

2 In the time of my trouble I sought the Lord: my sore ran, and ceased not, in the night season my soule refused comfort.

3 When I am in heavinesse, I will thinke vpon God: when my heart is vexed, I will complaine.

4 Thou holdest mine eyes waking: I am so feeble that I cannot speake.

5 I have considered the dayes of old: and the yeeeres they are past.

6 I call to remembrance my song: and in the night I commune with mine owne heart, and search out my sinnes.

7 Will the Lord absent himselfe for ever: and will he be no more intreated?

8 Is his mercie cleane gone for ever: and is his promise come vnto an end for euermore?

9 Hath God forgotten to be gracious: and will he thinke vpon his louing kindnesse in displeasure?

10 And I said, It is mine owne infirmity: but I will remember the yeeeres of the right hand of the most Highest.

11 I will remember the workes of the Lord: and call to minde the wonders of old time.

12 I will thinke also of all thy workes: and my talking shall be of thy doings.

13 Thy way, O God, is holy: who is so great a God (as our God)?

14 Thou art the God that doeth wonders: and hast declared thy power among the people.

15 Thou hast mightily deliuered thy people: euen the sonnes of Iacob and Ioseph.

16 The waters saw thee, O God, the waters saw thee, and were afraid: the depths also were troubled.

17 The clouds poured out water, the ayre thundred: and thine arrowes went abroad.

18 The voyce of thy thunder was heard round about: the lightning shone vpon the ground, the earth was moued and shooke withall.

19 Thy way is in the sea, and thy path in the great waters: and thy footsteepe are not knowne.

20 Thou leddest thy people like sheepe: by the hand of Moyses and Aaron.

*Ascendite, popule. Psal. 78.*

**H**EARE my Law, O my people: encline your eares vnto the words of my mouth.

2 I will open my mouth in a parable: I will declare hard sentences of old.

3 Which we haue heard and knowne: and such as our fathers haue told vs.

4 That we should not hide them from the children of the generations to come: but to shew the honour of the Lord, his mighty and wonderfull workes that he hath done.

5 Hee made a couenant with Iacob, and gaue Israel a Law: which hee commanded our forefathers to teach their children.

6 That their posterity might know it: and the children which were yet vaborne.

7 To the intent that when they came vp: they might shew their children the same.

8 That they might put their trust in God: and not to forget the workes of God, but to keepe his Commandements.

9 And not to be as their forefathers, a faithlesse and stubborne generation: a generation that set not their heart aright, and whose spirit cleaueth not stedfastly vnto God.

10 Like as the children of Ephraim: which beinge harnessed, and carrying bowes, turned themselves backe in the day of battell.

11 They kept not the Couenant of God: and would not walke in his Law.

12 But forgate what he had done: and the wonderfull workes that he had shewed for them.

13 Marvellous things did he in the sight of our forefathers in the land of Egypt: euen in the field of Zoan.

14 He diuided the sea, and let them go thorow: he made the waters to stand on as heape.

15 In the day time also he led them with a cloud: and all the night thorow with a light of fire.

16 He claue the hard rockes in the wildernes: and gaue them drinke thereof, as it had bene out of the great depth.

17 He brought waters out of the stony rockes: so that it gushed out like the riuers.

18 Yet for all this they sinned more against him: and prouoked the most Highest in the wilderness.

19 They tempted God in their hearts: and required meat for their lust.

20 They spake against God also, saying: Shall God prepare a table in the wilderness?

21 Hee smote the stony rocke indeed, that the water gushed out, and the streames flowed withall: but can hee giue bread also, or prouide flesh for his people?

22 When the Lord heard this, he was wroth: so the fire was kindled in Iacob, and there came vp heauy displeasure against Israel.

23 Because they beleueed not in God: and put not their trust in his helpe.

24 So hee commanded the clouds about: and opened the doores of heauen.

25 He rained downe Manna also vpon them for to eat: and gaue them food from heauen.

26 So man did eat Angels food: for hee sent them meat enough.

27 He caused the East winde to blow vnder heauen: and through his power he brought in the South west winde.

28 He rained flesh vpon them as thicke as dust: and feathered fowles like as the fad of the sea.

29 He let it fall among their tents: euen round about their habitation.

30 So they did eate and were well filled, for he gaue them their owne desire: they were not disappointed of their lust.

31 But while the meat was yet in their mouthes, the heauy wrath of God came vpon them, and slew the wealthiest of them: yea, and smote downe the chosen men that were in Israel.

32 But for all this they sinned yet more: and beleueed not his wondrous workes.

33 Therefore their dayes did he consume in vanity: and their yeeres in trouble.

34 When hee slew them they sought him: and turned them early, and enquired after God.

35 And they remembered that God was their strength: and that the high God was their Redeemer.

36 Neuertheless, they did but flatter him with their mouth: and dissembled with him in their tongue.

37 For their heart was not whole with him: neither continued they steadfast in his Covenant.

38 But he was so mercifull that he forgave their misdeeds: and destroyed them not.

39 Yea, many a time turned he his wrath away: and would not suffer his whole displeasure to arise.

40 For hee considered that they were but flesh: and that they were euen a winde that passeth away, and commeth not againe.

41 Many a time did they prouoke him in the wilderness: and grieved him in the desert.

42 They turned backe, and tempted God: and moued the holy One in Israel.

43 They thought not of his hand: and of the day when hee deliuered them from the hand of the enemy.

44 How he had wrought his miracles in Egypt: and his wonders in the field of Zoan.

45 He turned their waters into blood: so that they might not drinke of the riuers.

46 He sent lice among them, and deuoured them vp: and frogs to destroy them.

47 Hee gaue their fruit vnto the caterpillar: and their labour vnto the grasshopper.

48 Hee destroyed their vines with hailestones: and their mulberry trees with the frost.

49 He smote their cattell also with hailestones: and their flocks with hot thunderbolts.

50 Hee cast vpon them the furiousnesse of his wrath, anger, displeasure, and trouble: and sent euill angels among them.

51 He made a way to his indignation, and spared not their soules from death: but gaue their life ouer to the pestilence.

52 And smote all the first borne in Egypt: the most principall and mightiest in the dwellings of Ham.

53 But as for his owne people, he led them forth like sheepe: and carried them in the wilderness like a flocke.

54 He brought them out safely that they should not feare: and overwhelmed their enemies with the sea.

55 And brought them within the borders of his Sanctuary: euen to his mountaine which he purchased with his right hand.

56 Hee cast out the heathen also before them;

caused their land to bee diuided among them for an heritage, and made the tribes of Israel to dwell in their tents.

57 So they tempted and displeased the most high God: and kept not his Testimonies.

58 But turned their backs, and fell away like their forefathers: starting aside like a broken bow.

59 For they grieved him with their hill altars: and prouoked him to displeasure with their images.

60 When God heard this, hee was wroth: and tooke sore displeasure at Israel.

61 So that he forsooke the Tabernacle in Silo: euen the tent that he had pitched among them.

62 Hee deliuered their power into captiuitie: and their beauty into the enemies hand.

63 Hee gaue his people ouer also vnto the sword: and was wroth with his inheritance.

64 The fire consumed their young men: and their maidens were not given to marriage.

65 Their Priests were slaine with the sword: and there were no widowes to make lamentation.

66 So the Lord awaked as one out of sleepe: and like a giant refreshed with wine.

67 Hee smote his enemies in the hinder part: and put them to a perpetuall shame.

68 Hee refused the Tabernacle of Ioseph: and chose not the tribe of Ephraim.

69 But chose the tribe of Iudah: euen the hill of Zion, which hee loved.

70 And there hee builded his Temple on high: and laid the foundation of it like the ground

which he hath made continually.

71 Hee chose David also his seruant: and tooke him away from the sheep-folds.

72 As hee was following the ewes great with young ones, hee tooke him: that he might feed Iacob his people, and Israel his inheritance.

73 So he fed them with a faithfull and true heart: and ruled them prudently with all his power.

*Deus, utitur uis. Psal. 75.*

**O** God, the heathen are come into thine inheritance: thy holy Temple haue they desied, and made Ierusalem an heape of stones.

2 The dead bodies of thy seruants haue they given to bee meat vnto the fowles of the aire: and the flesh of thy Saints vnto the beasts of the land.

3 Their blood haue they shed like water on euery side of Ierusalem: and there was no man to bury them.

4 We are become an open shame to our enemies: a very scorn and derision vnto them that are round about vs.

5 Lord, how long wilt thou bee angry: shall thy iusticie burne like fire for euer?

6 Powre out thine indignation vpon the heathen that haue not knowen thee: and vpon the kingdomes, that haue not called vpon thy Name.

7 For they haue deuoured Iacob: and laid waste his dwelling place.

8 O remember not our old sinnes, but haue mercy vpon vs, and that for ever: for wee are come to great misery.

9 Helpe vs, O God of our saluation, for the glory of thy Name: O deliuer vs, and be mercifull vnto our sinners, for thy Names sake.

10 Wherefore doe the heathen say: Where is now their God?

11 O let the vengeance of thy seruants blood that is shed: be openly shewed vpon the heathen in our fight.

22 O let the sorrowfull fighting of the prisoners come before thee: according to the greatness of thy power, preferuethon those that are appointed to die.

23 And for the blasphemy wherewith our neighbours haue blasphemed thee: reward thou them (O Lord) Ieuen fold into their bosome.

24 So we that be thy people, and sheepe of thy pasture, shall give thee thanks for euer: and will alway be shewing forth thy praise from generation to generation.

*Qui regit Israel. Psal. 80.*

**H**EARE, O thou shepherd of Israel, thou that leadest Ioseph like a sheepe: shew thy selfe also thou that sittest vpon the Cherubims.

1 Before Ephraim, Benjamin, and Manasses: stirre vp thy strength, and come and helpe vs.

2 Turne vs againe, O God: shew the light of thy countenance, and we shall be whole.

3 O Lord God of hostes: how long wilt thou be angry with thy people that prayeth?

4 Thou feedest them with the bread of teares: and givest them plenteousnes of teares to drinke.

5 Thou hast made vs a very strife vnto our neighbours: and our enemies laugh vs to scorne.

6 Turne vs againe, thou God of hostes: shew the light of thy countenance, and wee shall be whole.

7 Thou hast brought a vine out of Egypt: thou hast cast out the heathen, and planted it.

8 Thou madest room for it: and when it had taken root, it filled the land.

9 The hills were covered with the shadow of it: and the boughes thereof were like the goodly Cedar trees.

10 She stretched out her branches vnto the sea: and her boughes vnto the river.

11 Why hast thou then broken downe her hedge: that all they that goe by, plucke off her grapes?

12 The wilde Bore out of the wood doeth root it vp: and the wilde beastes of the field denoure it.

13 Turne thee againe thou God of hostes, looke downe from heauen: behold, and visit this Vine.

14 And the place of the vineyard that thy right hand hath planted: and the branch that thou madest so strong for thy selfe.

15 It is burnt with fire, and cut downe: and they shall perishe at the rebuke of thy countenance.

16 Let thy hand be vpon the man of thy right hand: and vpon the sonne of man whom thou madest so strong for thine owne selfe.

17 And so will not we goe backe from thee: O let vs liue, and we shall call vpon thy Name.

18 Turne vs againe, O Lord God of hostes: shew the light of thy countenance, and we shall be whole.

*Exultat. Deo. Psal. 81.*

**S**ING wee merrily vnto God our strength: make a cheerefull noise vnto the God of Iacob.

2 Take the Psalmes, bring hither the Tabret: the merry Harpe, with the Lute.

3 Blow vp the Trumpet in the new Moone: euen in the time appointed, and vpon our solemn feast day.

4 For this was made a statute for Israel: and a law of the God of Iacob.

5 This be ordained in Ioseph for a Testimony: when he came out of the land of Egypt, and had heard a strange language.

6 I raised his shoulder from the burden: and his hands were deliuered from making the pots.

7 Thou calledst vpon me in troubles, and I deli-

uered thee: and heard thee what time as the storme fell vpon thee.

8 I pronounced thee also: at the waters of strife. Heare, O my people, and I will assure thee, O Israel: if thou wilt hearken vnto me.

9 There shall no strange god be in thee: neither shalt thou worship any other god.

10 I am the Lord thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt: open thy mouth wide, and I shall fill it.

11 But my people would not heare my voyce: and Israel would not obey me.

12 So I gaue them vp vnto their owne hearts lust: and let them follow their owne imaginations.

13 O that my people would haue hearkened vnto me: for if Israel had walked in my wayes.

14 I should soone haue put downe their enemies: and turned mine hand against their aduersaries.

15 The haters of the Lord should haue bene found liars: but their time should haue endured for euer.

16 He should haue fed them also with the finest wheat flower: and with hony out of the flouy rocke should I haue satisfied thee.

*Deus stetit. Psal. 82.*

**G**OD standeth in the Congregation of Princes: he is a Iudge among gods.

2 How long will ye be giue wrong iudgement: and accept the persons of the vngodly?

3 Defend the poore and fatherlesse: see that such as be in need and necessity, haue right.

4 Deliuer the out-cast and poore: saue them from the hand of the vngodly.

5 They will not be learned nor vnderstand, but walke on still in darkness: all the foundations of the earth be out of course.

6 I haue said, ye are gods: and ye all are children of the most High.

7 But ye shall die like men: and fall like one of the Princes.

8 Arise, O God, and iudge thou the earth: for thou shalt take all heathen to thine inheritance.

*Deus, quis similis? Psal. 83.*

**H**OLD not thy tongue, O God, keep not still thy silence: refrain not thy selfe, O God.

2 For loe, thine enemies make a murmuring: and they that hate thee haue lift vp their head.

3 They haue imagined craftily against thy people: and taken counsell against thy secret ones.

4 They haue said, Come, and let vs root them out, that they be no more a people: and that the name of Israel may be no more in remembrance.

5 For they haue callt their heads together with one consent: and are confederate against thee.

6 The tabernacles of the Edomites, and the Ismaelites: the Moabites, and Hagarens.

7 Gebal, and Ammon, and Amalech: the Philistines, with them that dwell at Tyre.

8 Asshur also is ioyned vnto them: and haue holpen the children of Lot.

9 But doe thou to them as vnto the Madianites: vnto Sisera, and vnto Iabin, at the brooke of Kison.

10 Which perished at Endor: and became as the dung of the earth.

11 Make them and their Princes like Oreb and Zeb: yea, make all their Princes like as Zeba and Salmana.

12 Which say, Let vs take to our selues: the houses of God in possession.

13 O my God, make them like vnto a wheele: and as the Rubble before the winde.

14. Like as the fire that burneth vpon the wood :  
and as the flame that consumeth the mountaines.  
15. Persecute them euen so with thy tempest :  
and make them afraid with thy storme.  
16. Make their faces ashamed, O Lord : that  
they may seeke thy Name.  
17. Let them be confounded and vexed euer more  
and more : let them be put to shame and perish.  
18. And they shall know that thou, whose Name  
is Iehouah : art ouerly the most Highest ouer all  
the earth.

*Quam diuina : Psal. 84.*

**O** How amiable are thy dwellings : thou Lord  
of hostes ?

2 My soule hath a desire and longing to enter  
into the courts of the Lord : my heart and my flesh  
reioyce in the living God.

3 Yea, the sparrow hath found her an house,  
and the swallow a nest where she may lay her  
young : euen thy Altars, O Lord of hostes, my King  
and my God.

4 Blessed are they that dwell in thy house :  
they will be alway praising thee.

5 Blessed is the man whose strength is in thee :  
in whose heart are thy wayes.

6 Which going thorow the vale of misery,  
wile it for a well : and the pooles are filled with  
water.

7 They will go from strength to strength : and  
vnto the God of gods appeareth euery one of them  
in Sion.

8 O Lord God of hostes, heare my prayer : hear-  
ken, O God of Iacob.

9 Behold, O God, our defender : and looke vpon  
the face of thine Anointed.

10 For one day in thy Courts : is better then a  
thousand.

11 I had rather be a doore-keeper in the house  
of my God : then to dwell in the tents of vngod-  
liness.

12 For the Lord God is a light and defence : the  
Lord will giue grace and worship, and no good  
thing shall he withhold from them that liue a  
godly life.

13 O Lord God of hostes : blessed is the man  
that putteth his trust in thee.

*Benedixisti, Domine. Psal. 85.*

**L**ord, thou art become gracious vnto thy land :  
thou hast turned away the captivity of Iacob.

2 Thou hast forgiven the offence of thy peo-  
ple : and covered all their finnes.

3 Thou hast taken away all thy displeasure : and  
turned thy selfe from thy wrathfull indignation.

4 Turne vs then, O God our Saviour : and let  
thine anger cease from vs.

5 Wilt thou be displeased at vs for euer : and  
wilt thou stretch out thy wrath from one genera-  
tion to another ?

6 Wilt thou not turne againe and quicken vs :  
that thy people may reioyce in thee ?

7 Shew vs thy mercy, O Lord : and grant vs thy  
saluation.

8 I will hearken what the Lord God will say  
concerning me : for he shall speake peace vnto  
his people, and to his Saints that they turne not  
again.

9 For his saluation is nigh them that feare  
him : that glory may dwell in our land.

10 Mercy and truth are met together : righte-  
ousnesse and peace haue kissed each other.

11 Truth shall flourish out of the earth : and  
righteousnesse hath looked downe from heauen.

12 Yea, the Lord shall shew loving kindnesse :  
and our land shall giue her increase.

12 Righteousnesse shall goe before him : and he  
shall direct his going in the way.

*Inclina, Domine. Psal. 86.*

**B**ow downe thine care, O Lord, and heare me : for  
I am poore and in misery.

2 Preserve thou my soule, for I am holy : my  
God, saue thy seruant that putteth his trust in thee.

3 Be mercifull vnto me, O Lord : for I will call  
daily vpon thee.

4 Comfort the soule of thy seruant : for vnto  
thee (O Lord) doe I lift vp my soule.

5 For thou Lord, art good and gracious : and of  
great mercy vnto all them that call vpon thee.

6 Giue care, Lord, vnto my prayer : and ponder  
the voyce of mine humble desires.

7 In the time of my trouble I will call vpon  
thee : for thou hearest me.

8 Among the gods, there is none like vnto thee  
(O Lord) : there is not one that can doe as thou  
doest.

9 All nations whom thou hast made, shall come  
and worship thee, O Lord : and shall glorifie thy  
Name.

10 For thou art great, and doest wondrous  
things : thou art God alone.

11 Teach me thy way, O Lord, and I will walke  
in thy truth : O knit my heart vnto thee, that I  
may feare thy Name.

12 I will thanke thee, O Lord my God, with all  
my heart : and will praise thy Name for euermore.

13 For great is thy mercy toward me : and thou  
hast deliuered my soule from the nethermost hell.

14 O God, the proud are risen against me : and  
the congregations of naughty men haue sought  
after my soule, and haue not set thee before their  
eyes.

15 But thou (O Lord God) art full of compas-  
sion and mercy : long suffering, plenteous in good-  
nesse and truth.

16 O turne thee then vnto me, and haue mercy  
vpon me : giue thy strength vnto thy seruant, and  
helpe the sonne of thine handmaid.

17 Shew some good token vpon mee for good :  
that they which hate me may see it, and be asha-  
med : because thou, Lord, hast holpen mee, and  
comforted me.

*Fundamenta eius. Psal. 87.*

**H**er foundations are vpon the holy hills : the  
Lord loneth the gates of Sion, more then all  
the dwellings of Iacob.

2 Very excellent things are spoken of thee  
thou city of God.

3 I will thinke vpon Rahab and Babylon : with  
them that know me.

4 Behold yee the Philistines also : and they of  
Tyre, with the Moabians, for there was he borne.

5 And of Sion it shall be reported, that he  
was borne in her : and the most High shall  
abliish her.

6 The Lord shall rehearse it when he writeth  
vp the people : that he was borne there.

7 The fingers also and trumpeters shall be re-  
hearse : all my fresh springs shall be in thee.

*Domine Deus. Psal. 88.*

**O** Lord God of my saluation, I haue cried day  
and night before thee : O let my prayer en-  
ter into thy presence, incline thine care vnto my  
calling.

2 For my soule is full of trouble : and my life  
draweth nigh vnto hell.

3 I am counted as one of them that goe downe  
into the pit : and I haue become euen as a man that  
hath no strength.

Evening  
Prayer.



4 Free among the dead, like vnto them that be wounded and lie in the graue: which bee out of remembrance, and are cut away from thy hand.  
 5 Thou hast laid mee in the lowest pit: in a place of darkenesse, and in the deepe.  
 6 Thine indignation lieth hard vpon mee: and thou hast vexed me with all thy formes.  
 7 Thou hast put away mine acquaintance farre from me: and made me to be abhorred of them.  
 8 I am loſt in priſon: that I cannot get forth.  
 9 My fight faileth for very trouble: Lord, I haue called daily vpon thee, I haue ſtretched out mine hands vnto thee.  
 10 Doeſt thou ſhew wonders among the dead: or ſhall the dead riſe vp againe and praife thee?  
 11 Shall thy louing kindneſſe bee ſhewed in the graue: or thy faithfullneſſe in deſtruction?  
 12 Shall thy wondrous works be knowne in the darke: and thy righteouſneſſe in the land where all things are forgotten?  
 13 Vnto thee haue I cryed, O Lord: and earlie ſhall my prayer come before thee.  
 14 Lord, why abhorreſt thou my ſoule: and hideſt thou the face from me?  
 15 I am in miſery, and like vnto him that is at the point to die: (euen from my youth vp) thy terrours haue I ſuffered with a troubled miſde.  
 16 Thy wrath ſhall diſpleaſure goe oner mee: and the feare of thee hath vndone me.  
 17 They came round about me daily like water: and compaſſed me together on euery ſide.  
 18 My louers and friends haſt thou put away from mee: and hid mine acquaintance out of my ſight.

*Miſericordia Domini. Pſal. 89.*

**M**Y tongue ſhall bee alway of the louing kindneſſe of the Lord: with my mouth will I euer bee ſhewing thy truth, from one generation to another.

2 For I haue ſaid, Mercy ſhall bee ſet vp for euer: thy truth ſhalt thou ſtabliſh in the heauens.  
 3 I haue made a Couenant with my choſen: I haue ſworne vnto Dauid my ſeruant.  
 4 Thy ſeed will I ſtabliſh foreuer: and ſet vp thy throne from one generation to another.  
 5 O Lord, the very heauens ſhall praife thy wondrous works: and thy truth in the Congregation of the Saints.  
 6 For who is he among the clouds: that ſhall be compared vnto the Lord?  
 7 And what is hee among the gods: that ſhall be like vnto the Lord?  
 8 God is very greatly to be feared in the counſell of the Saints: and to bee had in reuerence of all them that are about him.  
 9 O Lord God of hoſtes, who is like vnto thee: thy truth (moſt mighty Lord) is on euery ſide.  
 10 Thou ruleſt the raging of the ſea: thou ſilenceſt the waues thereof when they ariſe.  
 11 Thou haſt ſubdued Egypt, and deſtroyed it: thou haſt ſcattered thine enemies abroad with thy mighty arme.  
 12 The heauens are thine, the earth alſo is thine: thou haſt laid the foundation of the round world, and all that therein is.  
 13 Thou haſt made the North and the South: Taber and Hermon ſhall reioyce in thy Name.  
 14 Thou haſt a mighty arme: ſtrong is thy hand, and high is thy right hand.  
 15 Righteouſneſſe and equity is the habitation of thy ſeat: mercy and truth ſhall goe before thy face.  
 16 Bleſſed is the people (O Lord) that can

reioyce in thee: they ſhall walke in the light of thy countenance.

17 Their delight ſhall bee daily in thy Name: and in thy righteouſneſſe ſhall they make their boalt.

18 For thou art the glory of their ſtrength: and in thy louing kindneſſe thou ſhalt liſt vp our hornes.

19 For the Lord is our defence: the holy One of Iſrael is our King.

20 Thou ſpeakſt ſometimes in viſions vnto thy Saints, and ſaideſt: I haue laid helpe vpon one that is mighty, I haue exalted one choſen out of the people.

21 I haue found Dauid my ſeruant: with my holy oile haue I anointed him.

22 My hand ſhall hold him faſt: and my arme ſhall ſtrengthen him.

23 The enemy ſhall not be able to doe him violence: the ſonne of wickedneſſe ſhall not hurt him.

24 I ſhall ſmite downe his foes before his face: and plague them that hate him.

25 My truth alſo and my mercy ſhall be with him: and in my Name ſhall his horne be exalted.

26 I will ſet his dominion alſo in the ſea: and his right hand in the floods.

27 He ſhall call me, Thou art my Father: my God, and my ſtrong ſaluation.

28 And I will make him my firſt borne: higher then the Kings of the earth.

29 My mercy will I keepe for him for euer: more: and my Couenant ſhall ſtand faſt with him.

30 His ſeed alſo will I make to endure for euer: and his throne as the dayes of heauen.

31 But if his children forſake my Law: and walke not in my Iudgements.

32 If they breake my Statutes, and keepe not my Commandments: I will viſit their offences with the rod, and their ſinne with ſcourges.

33 Neuertheleſſe, my louing kindneſſe will I not utterly take from him: nor ſuffer my truth to faile.

34 My Couenant will I not breake, nor alter the thing that is gone out of my lips: I haue ſworne once by my holineſſe, that I will not faile Dauid.

35 His ſeed ſhall endure for euer: and his ſeat is like as the Sunne before me.

36 Hee ſhall ſtand faſt for euermore as the Moone: and as the faithfull wiſeſſe in heauen.

37 But thou haſt abhorred and forſaken thine Anointed: and art diſpleaſed at him.

38 Thou haſt broken the Couenant of thy ſeruant: and caſt his crowne to the ground.

39 Thou haſt overthrowne all his hedges: and broken downe his ſtrong holds.

40 All they that goe by, ſpoile him: and hee is become a rebuke to his neighbours.

41 Thou haſt ſet vp the right hand of his enemies: and made all his aduerſaries to reioyce.

42 Thou haſt taken away the edge of his ſword: and giueſt him not victory in the battell.

43 Thou haſt put out his glory: and caſt his throne downe to the ground.

44 The dayes of his youth haſt thou ſhortened: and cotered him with diſhonour.

45 Lord, how long wilt thou hide thy ſelfe, for euer: and ſhall thy wrath burne like fire?

46 O remember how ſhort my time is: wherefore haſt thou made all men, for nought?

47 What man is hee that liueth, and ſhall not ſee death: and ſhall he deliuer his ſoule from the hand of hell?

48 Lord, where are thy olde louing kindneſſes which thou ſwaſteſt vnto Dauid in thy truth?

49 Remember (Lord) the rebuke that thy servants haue: and how I doe beare in my boosome the rebukes of many people.

50 Wherewith thine enemies haue blasphemed thee, and slandered the footsteps of thine Anointed: Praised be the Lord for euermore. Amen. Amen.

*Dominus refugium. Psal. 90.*

*Blessing Prayer.* Lord, thou hast bene our refuge: from one generation to another.

1 Before the mountaines were brought forth, or euer the earth and the world were made: thou art God from euermore, and world without end.

2 Thou turnest man to destruction: againe thou sayest, Come againe ye children of men.

3 For a thousand yeeres in thy sight are but as yesterday: seeing that is past as a watch in the night.

4 As soone as thou scatterest them, they are euen as a sleepe: and fade away suddenly like the grasie.

5 In the morning it is greene, and groweth vp: but in the euening it is cut downe, dried vp, and withered.

6 For we consume away in thy displeasure: and are afraid at thy wrathfull indignation.

7 Thou hast set our misdeeds before thee: and our secret finnes in the sight of thy countenance.

8 For when thou art angry, all our dayes are gone: we bring our yeeeres to an end, as it were a tale that is told.

9 The dayes of our age are threescore yeeeres and ten, and though men bee so strong, that they come to fourescore yeeeres: yet is their strength then but labour and sorrow, so soone passeth it away, and we are gone.

10 But who regardeth the power of thy wrath: for euen thereafter as a man feareth, so is thy displeasure.

11 O teach vs to number our dayes: that wee may apply our hearts vnto wisdom.

12 Turne thee againe (O Lord) at the last: and be gracious vnto thy seruants.

13 O satisfie vs with thy mercy, and that soone: so shall wee reioyce and bee glad all the dayes of our life.

14 Comfort vs againe, now after the time that thou hast plagued vs: and for the yeeeres wherein we haue suffered aduersity.

15 Shew thy seruants thy worke: and their children thy glory.

16 And the glorious Maiestie of the Lord our God be vpon vs: prosper thou the worke of our hands vpon vs, O prosper thou our handy worke.

*Qui habitat. Psal. 91.*

**W**ho so dwelleth vnder the defence of the most High: shall abide vnder the shadow of the Almighty.

1 I will say vnto the Lord, Thou art my hope, and my strong hold: my God, in him will I trust.

2 For he shall deliuer thee from the snare of the hunter: and from the noisome pestilence.

3 He shall defend thee vnder his wings, and thou shalt bee safe vnder his feathers: his faithfullnesse and truth shall be thy shield and buckler.

4 Thou shalt not bee afraid for any terror by night: nor for the arrow that flyeth by day.

5 For the pestilence that walketh in darkness: nor for the sicknesse that destroyeth in the noone day.

6 A thousand shall fall beside thee, and ten thousand at thy right hand: but it shall not come nigh thee.

7 Yea, with thine eyes shalt thou behold: and see the reward of the vngodly.

8 For thou Lord art my hope: thou hast set thine house of defence very high.

9 There shall none euill happen vnto thee: neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling.

10 For hee shall giue his Angels charge ouer thee: to keepe thee in all thy wayes.

11 They shall beere thee in their hands: that thou hurt not thy foot against a stone.

12 Thou shalt goe vpon the Lion and Adder: the young Lion and the Dragon shalt thou tread vnder thy feet.

13 Because he hath set his lone vpon me, therefore shall I deliuer him: I shall set him vp, because he hath knowne my Name.

14 He shall call vpon me, and I will beere him: yea, I am with him in trouble, I will deliuer him, and bring him to honour.

15 With long life will I satisfie him: and shew him my saluation.

*Bonus est confiteri. Psal. 93.*

**I**t is a good thing to giue thanks vnto the Lord: and to sing praises vnto thy Name, O most Highest.

1 To tell of thy louing kindnesse early in the morning: and of thy truth in the night season.

2 Vpon an instrument of ten strings, and vpon the Lute: vpon a loud instrument, and vpon the Harpe.

3 For thou Lord hast made mee glad through thy worke: and I will reioyce in giuing praise for the operations of thy hands.

4 O Lord, how glorious are thy worke: and thy thoughts are very deepe.

5 An vnwise man doth not well consider this: and a foole doth not vnderstand it.

6 When the vngodly are greene as the grasie, and when all the workers of wickednesse doe flourish: then shall they bee destroyed for euer, but thou Lord art the most Highest for euermore.

7 For loe thine enemies (O Lord) loe thine enemies shall perish: and all the workers of wickednesse shall be destroyed.

8 But mine horse shall bee exalted like the horse of an Vnicorne: for I am anointed with fresh oyle.

9 Mine eye also shall see his lust of mine enemies: and mine care shall beere his desire of the wicked that rise vp against me.

10 The righteous shall flourish like a palme tree: and shall spread abroad like a Cedar in Libanus.

11 Such as be planted in the house of the Lord: shall flourish in the Courts (of the house) of our God.

12 They also shall bring forth more fruit in their age: and shall be far and well liking.

13 That they may shew how true the Lord my strength is: and that there is no vnrighteousnesse in him.

*Dominus regnauit. Psal. 93.*

**T**he Lord is King, and hath put on glorious apparell: the Lord hath put on his apparell, and girded himselfe with strength.

1 He hath made the round world so sure: that it cannot be moued.

2 Euer since the world began hath thy seat bene prepared: thou art from euermore.

3 The floods are risen (O Lord) the floods haue lift vp their voyce: the floods lift vp their waues.

4 The waves of the sea are mighty, and rage horribly: but yet the Lord that dwelleth on High is mightier.

5 Thy Testimonies, O Lord are very sure: hollesse becommeth thine house for euer.

*Corning Prayer.*

*Domine Dominus. Psal. 54.*

**O** Lord God, to whom vengeance belongeth: thou God, to whom vengeance belongeth, shew thy selfe.

1 Arise thou Iudge of the world: and reward the proud after their deserving.

2 Lord, how long shall the vngodly: how long shall the vngodly triumph?

3 How long shall all wicked doers speake so disdainfully: and make such proud boasting?

4 They smite downe thy people, O Lord: and trouble thine heritage.

5 They murder the widow and the stranger: and put the fatherlesse to death.

6 And yet they say, Tush, the Lord shall not see: neither shall the God of Iacob regard it.

7 Take heed, ye vnwise among the people: O ye fooles when will ye vnderstand?

8 He that planted the eare, shall he not heare: or he that made the eye, shall he not see?

9 Or he that nuretheth the heathen: it is he that teacheth man knowledge (shall not he punish?)

10 The Lord knoweth the thoughts of man: that they are but vaine.

11 Blessed is the man whom thou chastenest (O Lord: ) and teachest him in thy Law.

12 That thou mayest give him patience in time of aduersity: vntill the pit bee digged vp for the vngodly.

13 For the Lord will not faile his people: neither will he forsake his inheritance.

14 Vntill righteousnesse turne again vnto iudgement: all such as be true in heart shall follow it.

15 Who will rise vp with me against the wicked: or who will take my part against the euill doers?

16 If the Lord had not helped mee: it had not failed, but my soule had bene put to silence.

17 But when I said, My foot hath slipped: thy mercy (O Lord) held me vp.

18 In the multitude of the sorrows that I had in my heart: thy comforts haue refreshed my soule.

19 Will thou haue any thing to doe with the scoole of wickednesse: which imagineth mischief as a Law?

20 They gather them together against the soule of the righteous: and condemne the innocent blood.

21 But the Lord is my refuge: and my God is the strength of my confidence.

22 He shall recompense them their wickednesse, and destroy them in their owne malice: yea, the Lord our God shall destroy them.

*Veni, exultemus. Psal. 55.*

**O** Come, let vs sing vnto the Lord: let vs heartily reioyce in the strength of our saluation.

2 Let vs come before his presence with thanksgiving: and shew our selues glad in him with Psalms.

3 For the Lord is a great God: and a great King aboue all gods.

4 In his hands are all the corners of the earth: and the strength of the hills is his alio.

5 The sea is his, and he made it: and his hands prepared the dry land.

6 O come, let vs worship and fall downe: and kneele before the Lord our Maker.

7 For he is (the Lord) our God: and we are the people of his pasture, and the sheepe of his hands.

8 To day if ye will heare his voyce, harden not your hearts: as in the pronocation, and as in the day of temptation in the wilderness.

9 When your fathers tempted mee: proued me, and saw my workes,

10 Forty yeeres long was I grieved with this generation, and said: It is a people that doe erre in their hearts, for they haue not knowe my wayes.

11 Vnto whom I sware in my wrath: that they should not enter into my rest.

*Cantate Domino. Psal. 56.*

**O** Sing vnto the Lord a new song: sing vnto the Lord all the whole earth.

2 Sing vnto the Lord, and praise his Name: by telling of his saluation from day to day.

3 Declare his honour vnto the heathen: and his wonders vnto all people.

4 For the Lord is great, and cannot worthily be praised: he is more to be feared then all gods.

5 As for all the gods of the heathen, they be but idols: but it is the Lord that made the heauens.

6 Glory and worship are before him: power and honour are in his Sanctuary.

7 Ascribe vnto the Lord, (O ye kindreds of the people: ) ascribe vnto the Lord worship and power.

8 Ascribe vnto the Lord the honour due vnto his Name: bring presents, and come into his Courts.

9 O worship the Lord in the beauty of holiness: let the whole earth stand in awe of him.

10 Tell it out among the heathen, that the Lord is King: and that it is hee which hath made the round world so fast that it cannot be mooued, and how that he shall iudge the people righteously.

11 Let the heauens reioyce, and let the earth be glad: let the sea make a noise, and all that there is.

12 Let the field be ioyfull, and all that is in it: then shall all the trees of the wood reioyce before the Lord.

13 For hee cometh, for he cometh to iudge the earth: and with righteousnesse to iudge the world, and the people with his truth.

*Domine regnauit. Psal. 57.*

**T**he Lord is King, the earth may be glad thereof: yea the multitude of the Isles may be glad thereof.

2 Clouds and darkenesse are round about him: righteousnesse and iudgement are the habitation of his seat.

3 There shall goe a fire before him: and burne vp his enemies on euery side.

4 His lightnings gaue fire vnto the world: the earth saw it, and was afraid.

5 The hills melted like waxe at the presence of the Lord: at the presence of the Lord of the whole earth.

6 The heauens haue declared his righteousnesse: and all the people haue ferue his glory.

7 Confounded be all they that worship carued images, and that delight in vaine gods: worship him all ye gods.

8 Sion heard of it, and reioyced: and the daughters of Iudah were glad because of thy iudgements, O Lord.

9 For thou Lord art higher then all that are in the earth: thou art exalted farre aboue all gods.

10 O ye that loue the Lord, see that ye hate the thing which is euill: the Lord preferreth the soules of his Saints, he shall deliuer them from the hand of the vngodly.

11 There is sprung vp a light for the righteous: and ioyfull gladnesse for such as be true hearted.

12 Reioyce in the Lord ye righteous: and giue thanks for a remembrance of his holinesse.

*Cantate Domino. Psal. 58.*

**O** Sing vnto the Lord a new song: for he hath done marvellous things.

2 With his owne right hand, and with his holy arme: hath he gotten himselfe the victory.

3 The Lord declared his saluation: his righteousness hath hee openly shewed in the sight of the heathen.

4 He hath remembered his mercy and truth toward the house of Israel: and all the ends of the world haue seene the saluation of our God.

5 Shew your felices ioyfull vnto the Lord, all ye lands: sing, reioyce, and giue thanks.

6 Praise the Lord vpon the harpe: sing to the harpe with a Psalme of thanksgiving.

7 With trumpets also and shawmes: O shew your felices ioyfull before the Lord the King.

8 Let the sea make noyse, and all that therein is: the round world, and they that dwell therein.

9 Let the floods clap their hands, and let the hills be ioyfull together before the Lord: for he is come to iudge the earth.

10 With righteousness shall hee iudge the world: and the people with equity.

*Domine regnabis. Psal. 59.*

**T**he Lord is King, see the people neuer so impatient: he sitteth betweene the Cherubims, be the earth neuer so quiet.

1 The Lord is great in Sion: and high above all people.

2 They shall giue thanks vnto thy Name: which is great, wonderfull, and holy.

3 The Kings power loueth iudgement, thou hast prepared equity: thou hast executed iudgement and righteousness in Iacob.

4 O magnifie the Lord our God: and fall downe before his footstool, for he is holy.

5 Moses and Aaron among his Priests, and Samuel among such as call vpon his Name: these called vpon the Lord, and he heard them.

6 He spake vnto them out of the cloudy pillar: for they kept his Testimonies, and the Law that he gaue them.

7 Thou heardest them (O Lord our God:) thou forgavest them, O God, and punishedst their owne iniquities.

8 O magnifie the Lord our God, & worship him vpon his holy hill: for the Lord our God is holy.

*Jubilate Deo. Psal. 100.*

**O** be ioyfull in the Lord all ye lands: serue the Lord with gladnesse, and come before his presence with a song.

2 Bee ye sure that the Lord he is God, it is hee that hath made vs, and not wee our felices: we are his people, and the sheepe of his pasture.

3 O goe your way into his gates with thanksgiving, and into his courts with praise: be thankfull vnto him, and speake good of his Name.

4 For the Lord is gracious, his mercy is everlasting: and his truth endureth from generation to generation.

*Misericordiam & iudicium. Psal. 101.*

**M**y song shall bee of mercy and iudgement: vnto thee, O Lord will I sing.

2 O let me haue vnderstanding: in the way of godlinesse.

3 When wilt thou come vnto me: I will walke in my house with a perfect heart.

4 I will take no wicked thing in hand, I hate the finnes of vnfaithfullnesse: there shall no such cleaue vnto me.

5 A froward heart shall depart from mee: I will not know a wicked person.

6 Who so priuily slandereth his neighbour: him will I destroy.

7 Who so hath also a proud look, and high stomacke: I will not suffer him.

8 Mine eyes looke vpon such as be faithfull in the land: that they may dwell with me.

9 Who so leadeth a godly life: hee shall be my seruant.

10 There shall no deceitfull person dwell in my house: he that telleth lies shall not tarry in my sight.

11 I shall soone destroy all the vngodly that are in the land: that I may root out all wicked doers from the City of the Lord.

*Domine exaudi. Psal. 102.*

**H**ear my prayer, O Lord: and let my crying come vnto thee.

2 Hide not thy face from me in the time of my trouble: incline thine eares vnto mee when I call, O heare me, and that right soone.

3 For my dayes are consumed away like smoake, and my bones are burnt vp as it were a fire-brand.

4 My heart is smitten downe, and withered like grasse: so that I forget to eare my bread.

5 For the voyce of my groaning: my bones will scarce cleaue to my flesh.

6 I am become like a Pelican in the wilderness: and like an Owle that is in the desert.

7 I haue watched, and am euen as it were a Sparrow: that sitteth alone vpon the house top.

8 Mine enemies reuile mee all the day long: and they that are mad vpon me, are sworne together against me.

9 For I haue eaten ashes as it were bread: and mingled my drinke with weeping.

10 And that because of thine indignation and wrath: for thou hast taken me vp and cast me downe.

11 My dayes are gone like a shadow: and I am withered like grasse.

12 But thou (O Lord) shalt endure for euer: and thy remembrance throughout all generations.

13 Thou shalt arise and haue mercy vpon Sion: for it is time that thou haue mercy vpon her, yea, the time is come.

14 And why? thy seruants thinke vpon her stones: and it pitieth them to see her in the dust.

15 The heathen shall feare thy Name, O Lord: and all the Kings of the earth thy Majesty.

16 When the Lord shall build vp Sion: and when his glory shall appeare.

17 When he turneth him vnto the prayer of the poore destitute: and despiseth not their desire.

18 This shall bee written for those that come after: and the people which shall be borne, shall praise the Lord.

19 For he hath looked down from his Sanctuary: out of the heauen did the Lord behold the earth.

20 That hee might heare the mourning of such as be in captivity: and deliuer the children appointed to death.

21 That they may declare the Name of the Lord in Sion: and his worship at Ierusalem.

22 When the people are gathered together: and the kingdomes also to serue the Lord.

23 Hee brought downe my strength in my iourney: and shortened my dayes.

24 But I said, O my God, take me not away in the midst of mine age: as for thy yeeres, they endure throughout all generations.

25 Thou, Lord, in the beginning hast laid the foundation of the earth: and the heauens are the worke of thy hands.

26 They shall perish, but thou shalt endure: they all shall waxe old as doth a garment.

27 And as a vesture shalt thou change them, and they shall be changed: but thou art the same, and thy yeeres shall not faile.



18 The children of thy seruants shall continue  
and their seed shall stand fast in thy fight.

*Benedic, omnia mea. Psal. 103.*

**P**raise the Lord, O my soule: and all that is  
within me, praise his holy Name.

1 Praise the Lord, O my soule: and forget not  
all his benefites.

2 Which forgiveth all thy sinne: and healeth  
all thine infirmities.

3 Which sanctify thy life from destruction: and  
enoweth thee with mercy and loving kindnesse.

4 Which satisfieth thy mouth with good things:  
making thee young and lusty as an Eagle.

5 The Lord executeth righteousnesse and  
iudgement: for all them that are oppressed with  
wrong.

6 He shewed his wayes vnto Moses: his works  
vnto the children of Israel.

7 The Lord is full of compassion and mercy:  
long-suffering, and of great goodnesse.

8 He will not alway be chiding: neither keep-  
eth he his anger for euer.

9 Hee hath not dealt with vs after our sinnes:  
nor rewarded vs according to our wickednesse.

10 For looke how high the heauen is in compa-  
rison of the earth: so great is his mercy also to-  
ward them that feare him.

11 Looke how wide also the East is from the  
West: so farre hath he set our sinnes from vs.

12 Yea, like as a father pitieth his owne chil-  
dren: euen so is the Lord mercifull vnto them  
that feare him.

13 For he knoweth whereof wee be made: he  
remembereth that we are but dust.

14 The dayes of man are but as grasse: for hee  
flourisheth as a flower of the field.

15 For as soone as the winde goeth ouer it, it  
is gone: and the place thereof shall know it no  
more.

16 But the mercifull goodnesse of the Lord en-  
dureth for euer and euer, vpon them that feare  
him: and his righteousnesse vpon childrens chil-  
dren.

17 Euen vpon such as keepe his Couenant: and  
thinke vpon his Commandments to doe them.

18 The Lord hath prepared his seat in heauen:  
and his kingdome ruleth ouer all.

19 O praise the Lord, ye Angels of his, ye that  
excell in strength: ye that fulfill his Commande-  
ment, and hearken vnto the voyce of his Words.

20 O praise the Lord, all ye his hostes: ye ser-  
uants of his that doe his pleasure.

21 O praise good of the Lord, all ye workes of  
his, in all places of his dominion: praise thou the  
Lord, O my soule.

*Benedic, omnia mea. Psal. 104.*

**P**raise the Lord, O my soule: O Lord my God,  
thou art become exceeding glorious, thou art  
clothed with maiesty and honour.

1 Thou deckest thy selfe with light, as it were  
with a garment: and spreadest out the heauens  
like a curtaine.

2 Which layeth the beames of his chamber in  
the waters: and maketh the clouds his charret, and  
walketh vpon the wings of the winde.

3 He maketh his Angels spirits: and his mini-  
sters a flaming fire.

4 He laid the foundations of the earth: that it  
neuer should moue at any time.

5 Thou comest forth with the deepe like as with  
a garment: the waters stand in the hills.

6 At thy rebuke they flee: at the voyce of thy  
thunder they are afraid.

7 They go vp as high as the hills, and downe to  
the valleys beneath: euen vnto the place which  
thou hast appointed for them.

8 Thou hast set them their bounds, which they  
shall not passe: neither turne againe to couer the  
earth.

9 He sendeth his Springs into the riners: which  
runne among the hills.

10 All beasts of the field drinke thereof: and  
the wilde asses quench their thirst.

11 Besidesthem shall the fowles of the aire haue  
their habitation: and sing among the branches.

12 He watereth the hills from aboue: the earth  
is filled with the fruit of thy workes.

13 He bringeth forth grasse for the cattell: and  
greene herbe for the seruice of men.

14 That hee may bring food out of the earth,  
and wine that maketh glad the heart of man: and  
oyle to make him a cheerefull countenance, and  
bread to strengthen mans heart.

15 The trees of the Lord also are full of sap:  
euen the cedars of Libanus which he hath planted.

16 Wherein the birds make their nests: and the  
firre-trees are a dwelling for the Rocks.

17 The high hills are a refuge for the wilde  
goats: and so are the stony rocks for the conies.

18 Hee appointed the Moone for certaine sea-  
sons: and the Sunne knoweth his going downe.

19 Thou makest darknesse, that it may be night:  
wherein all the beasts of the forest doe moue.

20 The Lions roaring after their prey: do seeke  
their meat at God.

21 The Sunne ariseth, and they get them away  
together: and lay them downe in their dens.

22 Man goeth forth to his worke, and to his la-  
bour: vntill the euening.

23 O Lord, how manifold are thy workes: in  
wisdome hast thou made them, all the earth is  
full of thy riches.

24 So is the great and wide sea also: wherein  
are things creeping innumerable, both small and  
great beasts.

25 There goe the ships, and there is that Leui-  
athan: whom thou hast made to take his pastime  
therein.

26 These wait all vpon thee: that thou mayest  
giue them meat in due season.

27 When thou giuest it them, they gather it:  
and when thou openest thy hand, they are filled  
with good.

28 When thou hidest thy face, they are troubled:  
when thou takest away their breath, they die, and  
are turned againe to their dust.

29 When thou lettest thy breath goe forth, they  
shall be made: and thou shalt renew the face of  
the earth.

30 The glorious maiesty of the Lord shall endure  
for euer: the Lord shall reioyce in his workes.

31 The earth shall tremble at the looke of him:  
if hee doe but touch the hills, they shall smoke.

32 I will sing vnto the Lord as long as I liue: I  
will praise my God, while I haue my being.

33 And so shall my words please him: my voy-  
ce shall be in the Lord.

34 As for sinners, they shall be consumed out of  
the earth, and the vngodly shall come to an end:  
praise thou the Lord, O my soule, praise the Lord.

*Confitemini Domino. Psal. 105.*

**O** Giue thanks vnto the Lord, and call vpon  
his Name: tell the people what things hee  
hath done.

1 O let your songs be of him, and praise him:  
and let your talking be of all his wondrous workes.

3 Reioyce in his holy Name: let the heart of them reioyce that seeke the Lord.  
 4 Seeke the Lord and his strength: seeke his face enermore.  
 5 Remember the marvellous works that he hath done: his wonders & the iudgements of his mouth.  
 6 O ye seed of Abraham his seruant: yee children of Iacob his chosen.  
 7 He is the Lord our God: his iudgements are in all the world.  
 8 Hee hath bene alwayes mindfull of his Couenant and promise: that hee made to a thousand generations.  
 9 Euen the Couenant that he made with Abraham: and the oath that he sware vnto Isaac.  
 10 And appointed the same vnto Iacob for a law: and to Israel for an eneuelling Testament.  
 11 Saying, vnto thee will I giue the land of Canaan: the lot of your inheritance.  
 12 When there were yet but a few of them: and they strangers in the land.  
 13 What time as they went from one nation to another: from one kingdome to another people.  
 14 He suffered no man to doe them wrong: but reprooued euen Kings for their fakes.  
 15 Touch not mine Anointed: and do my Prophets no harme.  
 16 Moreover, hee called for a dearth vpon the land: and destroyed all the prouision of bread.  
 17 But hee had sent a man before them: euen Ioseph, which was sold to be a bond-seruant.  
 18 Whose feet they hurt in the stocks: the iron entred into his soule.  
 19 Vntill the time came that his cause was knowne: the word of the Lord tried him.  
 20 The King sent and deliuered him: the Prince of the people let him goe free.  
 21 He made him lord also of his house: and ruler of all his substance.  
 22 That he might informe his Princes after his will: and teach his Senators wisdom.  
 23 Israel also came into Egypt: and Iacob was a stranger in the land of Ham.  
 24 And he increased his people exceedingly: and made them stronger then their enemies.  
 25 Whose heart turned so, that they hated his people: and dealt vntruly with his seruants.  
 26 Then sent he Moses his seruant: and Aaron whom he had chosen.  
 27 And these shewed his tokens among them: and wonders in the land of Ham.  
 28 Hee sent darkness, and it was darke: and they were not obedient vnto his word.  
 29 He turned their waters into blood: and slew their fish.  
 30 Their land brought forth frogs: yea, euen in their Kings chambers.  
 31 He spake the word, and there came all manner of flies: and lice in all their quarters.  
 32 Hee gaue them haile-stones for raine: and flames of fire in their land.  
 33 He smote their vines also and fig-trees: and destroyed the trees that were in their coasts.  
 34 Hee made the word, and the grasshoppers came, and caterpillars innumerable: and did eate vp all the grasse in their land, and deuoured the fruit of their ground.  
 35 Hee smote all the first borne in their land: euen the chiefe of all their strength.  
 36 He brought them forth also with silver and gold: there was not one scible person among their tribes.  
 37 Egypt was glad at their departing: for they were afraid of them.

38 He spread out a cloud to be a covering: and he to giue light in the night season.  
 39 At their desire he brought quailles: and hee filled them with the bread of heauen.  
 40 He opened the rock of stone, and the waters flowed out: so that riuers ran in dry places.  
 41 For why? he remembered his holy promise: and Abraham his seruant.  
 42 And he brought forth his people with ioy: and his chosen with gladnesse.  
 43 And gaue them the lands of the heathen: and they tooke the labours of the people in possession.  
 44 That they might keepe his Statutes: and obserue his Lawes.

*Confitemini Domino. Psal 105.*

**O** Giue thanks vnto the Lord, for he is gracious: and his mercy endureth for euer.  
 2 Who can expresse the noble actes of the Lord: or shew forth all his praise?  
 3 Blessed are they that alway keepe iudgement: and doe righteously.  
 4 Remember me, O Lord according to the fauour that thou bearest vnto thy people: O visit me with thy saluation.  
 5 That I may see the felicity of thy chosen: and reioyce in the gladnesse of thy people, and giue thanks with thine inheritance.  
 6 We haue sinned with our fathers: we haue done amiss, and dealt wickedly.  
 7 Our fathers regarded not thy wonders in Egypt, neither kept they thy great goodnesse in remembrance: but were disobedient: at the sea, euen at the red sea.  
 8 Neuerthelesse, he helped them for his Names sake: that he might make his power to be known.  
 9 He rebuked the red sea also, and it was dried vp: so he led them thorow the deepe, as thorow a wilderness.  
 10 And he saved them from the aduersaries hand: and deliuered them from the hand of the enemy.  
 11 As for those that troubled them, the waters ouerwhelmed them: there was not one of them left.  
 12 Then beleueed they his words: and sang praise vnto him.  
 13 But within a while they forgate his works: and would not abide his counsell.  
 14 But lust came vpon them in the wilderness: and they tempted God in the desert.  
 15 And he gaue them their desire: and sent leanness withall into their soule.  
 16 They angered Moses also in the tents: and Aaron the Saint of the Lord.  
 17 So the earth opened, and swallowed vp Dathan: and couered the congregation of Abiram.  
 18 And the fire was kindled in their company: the flame burnt vp the vagaboly.  
 19 They made a calfe in Horeb: and worshipped the molten image.  
 20 Thus they turned their glory: into the similitude of a calfe that eateth hay.  
 21 And they forgat God their Sauiour: which had done so great things in Egypt.  
 22 Wondrous works in the land of Ham: and fearful things by the red sea.  
 23 So he said he would haue destroyed them, had not Moses his chosen stood before him in the egypt to turne away his wrathfull indignation, lest he should destroy them.  
 24 Yea, they thought scorn of that pleasant land: and gaue no credence vnto his word.  
 25 But murmured in their tents: and hearkened not vnto the voyce of the Lord.  
 26 Then

26 Then lift hee vp his hand against them: to overthrow them in the wilderness.

27 To cast out their seed among the nations: had to scatter them in the lands.

28 They ioynd themselues vnto Baal-Peor: and ate the offerings of the dead.

29 Thus they prouoked him to anger with their owne immentions: and the plague was great among them.

30 Then stood vp Phinees and prayed: and so the plague ceased.

31 And that was counted vnto him for righteousness: among all posterities for euermore.

32 They angered him also at the waters of strife: so that he punished Moses for their fakes.

33 Because they prouoked his spirit: so that he spake vnto himself with his lips.

34 Neither destroyed they the heathen: as the Lord commanded them.

35 But were mingled among the heathen: and learned their workes.

36 Inasmuch that they worshipped their idoles, which turned to their owne decay: yea, they offered their sonnes and daughters vnto deuils.

37 And shed innocent blood, even the blood of their sonnes and of their daughters: whom they offered vnto the idols of Canaan, and the land was defiled with blood.

38 Thus were they stained with their owne workes: and went a whoring with their owne intentions.

39 Therefore was the wrath of the Lord kindled against his people: inasmuch that he abhorred his owne inheritance.

40 And he gaue them ouer into the hands of the heathen: and they that hated them were lords ouer them.

41 Their enemies oppressed them: and had them in subjection.

42 Many a time did hee deliuer them: but they rebelled against him with their owne intentions, and were brought downe in their wickednesse.

43 Nevertheless, when he saw their aduersity: he heard their complaint.

44 Hee thought vpon his Couenant, and pitied them according to the multitude of his mercies: yea, hee made all those that led them away captiue, to pity them.

45 Deliuer vs (O Lord our God) and gather vs from among the heathen: that wee may giue thanks vnto thy holy Name, and make our boaste of thy praise.

46 Blessed be the Lord God of Israel, from everlasting, and world without end: and let all the people say, Amen.

*Confitemini Domino. P.sal. 107.*

**O** Gine thanks vnto the Lord, for he is gracious: and his mercy endureth for euer.

2 Let them giue thanks whom the Lord hath redeemed: and deliuered from the hand of the enemy.

3 And gathered them out of the lands, from the East, and from the West: from the North, and from the South.

4 They went astray in the wilderness out of the way: and found no city to dwell in.

5 Hungry and thirsty: their soules fainted in them.

6 So they cried vnto the Lord in their trouble: and he deliuered them from their distresse.

7 Hee led them forth by the right way: that they might goe to the city where they dwelt.

8 O that men would therefore praise the Lord

for his goodnesse: and declare the wonders that he doth for the children of men.

9 For he satisfieth the empty soule: and filleth the hungry soule with goodnesse.

10 Such as sit in darknesse, and in the shadow of death: being fast bound in misery and iron.

11 Because they rebelled against the words of the Lord: and lightly regarded the counsell of the most High.

12 He also brought downe their heart through heavinesse: they fell downe, and there was none to helpe them vp.

13 So when they cried vnto the Lord in their trouble: he deliuered them out of their distresse.

14 For he brought them out of darknesse, and out of the shadow of death: and brake their bonds in sunder.

15 O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodnesse: and declare the wonders that he doth for the children of men.

16 For he hath broken the gates of braffe: and smitten the bars of iron in sunder.

17 Foolish men are plagued for their offences: and because of their wickednesse.

18 Their soules abhorred all manner of meate: and they were euen hard at deaths doore.

19 So when they cried vnto the Lord in their trouble: he deliuered them out of their distresse.

20 He sent his word and healed them: and they were saved from their destruction.

21 O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodnesse: and declare the wonders that he doth for the children of men.

22 That they would offer vnto him the sacrifice of thanksgiving: and tell out his workes with gladnesse.

23 They that goe downe to the sea in ships: and occupy their businesse in great waters.

24 These men see the workes of the Lord: and his wonders in the deepe.

25 For at his word the stormy winde ariseth: which lifteth vp the waues thereof.

26 They are caried vp to the heauen, and downe againe to the deepe: their soules melteth away because of the trouble.

27 They reele to and fro, and stagger like a drunken man: and are at their wits end.

28 So when they cry vnto the Lord in their trouble: he deliuereth them out of their distresse.

29 For hee maketh the storme to cease: so that the waues thereof are still.

30 Then are they glad, because they be at rest: and so hee bringeth them vnto the haven where they would be.

31 O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodnesse: and declare the wonders that he doth for the children of men.

32 That they would exalt him also in the Congregation of the people: and praise him in the feast of the Elders.

33 Which turneth the floods into a wilderness: and drieth vp the water springs.

34 A fruitfull land maketh hee barren: for the wickednesse of them that dwell therein.

35 Again he maketh the wilderness a standing water: and water springs of a dry ground.

36 And there hee setteth the hungry: that they may build them a city to dwell in.

37 That they may sowe their land, and plant vineyards: to yeeld them fruits of increase.

38 Hee blesteth them, so that they multiply exceedingly: and sukereth not their cattell to decrease.

39 And againe, when they are minished and brought

brought low: through oppression, through any plague or trouble.

40 Though he suffer them to be euill intreated through tyrants: and let them wander out of the way in the wilderness.

41 Yet helpeth he the poore out of misery: and maketh him hold like a flocke of sheepe.

42 The righteous will consider this, and reioyce: and the mouth of all wickednesse shall be stopped.

43 Whoso is wise, will ponder these things: and they shall vnderstand the louing kindnesse of the Lord.

*Psalmus Davidicus. Psal. 108.*

*Evening  
Prayer.*

**O** God my heart is ready (my heart is ready:) I will sing and giue praise with the best member that I haue.

2 Awake thou lute and harpe: I my selfe will awake right early.

3 I will giue thanks vnto thee, O Lord, among the people: I will sing praises vnto thee among the nations.

4 For thy mercy is greater then the heauens: and thy truth reacheth vnto the clouds.

5 Set vp thy selfe (O God) above the heauens: and thy glory aboue all the earth.

6 That thy beloued may be deliuered: let thy right hand saue them, and heare thou me.

7 God hath spoken in his holinesse: I will reioyce therefore, and diuide Sichem, and mete out the valley of Succoth.

8 Gil-ad is mine, and Manasses is mine: Ephraim also is the strength of my head.

9 Iuda is my Law-giuer, Meab is my wash-pot: ouer Edom will I cast out my shoe, vpon the Philistines will I triumph.

10 Who will leade me into the strong city: and who will bring me into Edom?

11 Hast not thou for taken vs, O God: and wilt not thou, O God, goe forth with our hostes?

12 O helpe vs against the enemy: for vaine is the helpe of man.

13 Through God we shall doe great actes: and it is he that shall tread downe our enemies.

*Deus laudum. Psal. 109.*

**H**old not thy tongue, O God of my praise: for the mouth of the vngodly, yea, and the mouth of the deceitfull is opened vpon me.

2 And they haue spoken against mee with false tongues: they compassed me about also with words of hatred, and fought against me without a cause.

3 For the loue that I had vnto them, loe, they take now my contrary part: but I giue my selfe vnto prayer.

4 Thus haue they rewarded me euill for good: and hatred for my good will.

5 Set thou an vngodly man to be ruler ouer him: and let Satan stand at his right hand.

6 When sentence is giuen vpon him, let him be condemned: and let his prayer be turned into sinne.

7 Let his dayes be few: and let another take his office.

8 Let his children be fatherlesse: and his wife a widow.

9 Let his children be vagabonds, and beg their bread: let them seek it also out of desolate places.

10 Let the extortioner consume all that he hath: and let the stranger spoile his labour.

11 Let there be no man to pity him: nor to haue compassion vpon his fatherlesse children.

12 Let his posterity be destroyed: and in the next generation let his name be cleane put out.

12 Let the wickednesse of his fathers be had in remembrance in the sight of the Lord: and let not the sinne of his mother be done away.

13 Let them alway be before the Lord: that he may root out the memoriall of them from off the earth.

14 And that because his minde was not to doe good: but persecuted the poore helpelesse man: that he might slay him that was vexed at the heart.

15 His delight was in cursing, and it shall happen vnto him: hee loued not blessing, therefore shall it be farre from him.

16 Hee clothed himselfe with cursing, like as with a raiment: and it shall come into his bowels like water, and like oyle into his bones.

17 Let it be vnto him as the cloake that he hath vpon him: and as the girdle that hee is alway girded withall.

18 Let it thus happen from the Lord vnto mine enemies: and to those that speake euill against my soule.

19 But deale thou with me (O Lord God) according vnto thy Name: for sweet is thy mercy.

20 O deliuer me, for I am helpelesse and poore: and my heart is wounded within me.

21 I goe hence like the shadow that departeth: and am driuen away as the grasshopper.

22 My knees are weake through fasting: my flesh is dried vp for want of fatnesse.

23 I became also a rebuke vnto them: they that looked vpon me shaked their heads.

24 Helpe me (O Lord my God:) Oh saue me according to thy mercy.

25 And they shall know how that this is thy hand: and that thou Lord hast done it.

26 Though they curse, yet bleesse thou: and let them be confounded that rise vp against me, but let thy seruant reioyce.

27 Let mine aduersaries be clothed with shame: and let them couer themselves with their owne confusion as with a cloake.

28 As for me, I will giue great thanks vnto the Lord with my mouth: and praise him among the multitude.

29 For hee shall stand at the right hand of the poore: to saue his soule from vnrigheteous iudges.

*Dixit Dominus. Psal. 110.*

**T**he Lord said vnto my Lord: Sit thou on my right hand, vntill I make thine enemies thy footstool.

2 The Lord shall send the rod of thy power out of Sion: be thou Ruler euen in the midst among thine enemies.

3 In the day of thy power shall the people offer thee free-will offerings with an holy worship: the dew of thy birth is of the wombe of the morning.

4 The Lord swaie, and will not repent: Thou art a Priest for euer after the order of Melchisedech.

5 The Lord vpon thy right hand: shall wound euen Kings in the day of his wrath.

6 He shall iudge among the heathen, he shall fill the places with the dead bodies: and smite in funder the heads ouer diuers countreys.

7 Hee shall drinke of the brooke in the way: therefore shall he lift vp his head.

*Confitebor tibi. Psal. 111.*

**I** will giue thanks vnto the Lord with my whole heart: secretly among the faithfull, and in the Congregation.

2 The workes of the Lord are great: sought out of all them that haue pleasure therein.



3 His worke is worthy to bee praised and had in honour : and his righteousnesse endureth for euer.

4 The mercifull and gracious Lord hath so done his marvellous workes : that they ought to be had in remembrance.

5 Hee hath giuen meat vnto them that feare him : he shall euer be mindfull of his Couenant.

6 He hath shewed his people the power of his workes : that he may giue them the heritage of the heathen.

7 The workes of his hands are verity and iudgement : all his Commandements are true.

8 They stand fast for euer and euer : and are done in truth and equity.

9 He sent redemption vnto his people : he hath commanded his Couenant for euer, holy and reuerend is his Name.

10 The feare of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom : a good vnderstanding haue all they that doe therewith : the praise of it endureth for euer.

*Beatus vir. Psal. 112.*

**B**lessed is the man that feareth the Lord : hee hath great delight in his Commandements.

2 His seed shall be mighty vpon earth : the generation of the faithfull shall be blessed.

3 Riches and plenteousnesse shall bee in his house : and his righteousnesse endureth for euer.

4 Vnto the godly there ariseth vp light in the darkness : he is mercifull, louing, and righteous.

5 A good man is mercifull, and lendeth : and will guide his words with discretion.

6 For he shall neuer be moued : and the righteous shall be had in an euerslasting remembrance.

7 He will not be afraid for any euill tidings : for his heart standeth fast, and beleueth in the Lord.

8 His heart is stablished, and will not shrink : he will see his desire vpon his enemies.

9 Hee hath dispersed abroad, and giuen to the poore : and his righteousnesse remaineth for euer, his borne shall be exalted with honour.

10 The vagody shall feire, and it shall grieve him : hee shall gnaish with his teeth, and consume away, the desire of the vagody shall perish.

*Laudate, puri. Psal. 113.*

**P**raise the Lord (ye seruants :) O praise the Name of the Lord.

2 Blessed bee the Name of the Lord : from this time forth for euermore.

3 The Lords Name is praised : from the rising vp of the sunne, vnto the going downe of the same.

4 The Lord is high above all heathen : and his glory aboue the heauens.

5 Who is like vnto the Lord our God, that hath his dwelling so high : and yet humbleth himselfe to behold the things that are in heauen and earth ?

6 He raketh vp the simple out of the dust : and lifteth the poore out of the mire.

7 That he may set him with the Princes : euen with the Princes of his people.

8 He maketh the barren woman to keepe house : and to be a ioyfull mother of children.

*In exitu Israel. Psal. 114.*

**W**hen Israel came out of Egypt : and the house of Iacob from among the strange people.

2 Iuda was his Sanctuary : and Israel his dominion.

3 The sea saw that, and fled : Jordan was driven backe.

4 The mountaines skipped like rammes : and the little hills, like young sheepe.

5 What aileth thee, O thou sea, that thou fleddest : and thou Iordan that thou wast driven backe ?

6 Ye mountaines that ye skipped like rammes : and ye little hills like young sheepe ?

7 Tremble thou earth at the presence of the Lord : at the presence of the God of Iacob.

8 Which turned the hard rocke into a standing water : and the flint stone into a springing well.

*Non habu, Domine. Psal. 115.*

**N**ot vnto vs, O Lord, not vnto vs, but vnto thy Name giue the praise : for thy louing mercy, and for thy truths sake.

2 Wherefore shall the heathen say : Where is now their God ?

3 As for our God, hee is in heauen : hee hath done whatsoeuer pleased him.

4 Their idoles are siluer and gold : euen the worke of mens hands.

5 They haue mouths and speake not : eyes haue they, and see not.

6 They haue eares and heare not : noses haue they, and smell not.

7 They haue hands, and handle not, feet haue they, and walke not : neither speake they thorow their throat.

8 They that make them are like vnto them : and so are all such as put their trust in them.

9 But thou house of Israel, trust thou in the Lord : he is their succour and defence.

10 Yee house of Aaron, put your trust in the Lord : he is their helper and defender.

11 Yee that feare the Lord, put your trust in the Lord : he is their helper and defender.

12 The Lord hath bene mindfull of vs, and he shall blesse vs : euen hee shall blesse the house of Israel, he shall blesse the house of Aaron.

13 Hee shall blesse them that feare the Lord : both small and great.

14 The Lord shall increase you more and more : you and your children.

15 Yee are the blessed of the Lord : which made heauen and earth.

16 All the whole heauens are the Lords : the earth hath he giuen to the children of men.

17 The dead praise not thee, O Lord : neither all they that goe downe into the silence.

18 But we will praise the Lord : from this time forth for euermore. Praise the Lord.

*Dilaxi quoniam. Psal. 116.*

**I** Am well pleased : that the Lord hath heard the voyce of my prayer.

2 That hee hath inclined his care vnto mee : therefore will I call vpon him as long as I liue.

3 The snares of death compassed mee round about : and the paines of hell gate hold vpon me.

4 I shall finde trouble and heavinesse, and I shall call vpon the Name of the Lord : O Lord, I beseech thee, deliuer my soule.

5 Gracious is the Lord, and righteous : yea, our God is mercifull.

6 The Lord preferueth the simple : I was in misery, and he helped me.

7 Turne againe then vnto thy rest, O my soule : for the Lord hath rewarded thee.

8 And why ? thou hast deliuered my soule from death : mine eyes from teares, and my feet from falling.

9 I will walke before the Lord : in the land of the liuing.

10 I beleued, and therefore will I speake, but I was sore troubled : I said in mine heart, All men are liars.

11 What reward shall I giue vnto the Lord:  
for all the benefits that he hath done vnto me?  
12 I will receiue the cup of saluation: and call  
vpon the Name of the Lord.  
13 I will pay my vowes now in the presence of  
all his people: right deare in the sight of the Lord  
is the death of his Saints.  
14 Behold (O Lord) how that I am thy seruant:  
I am thy seruant, and the sonne of thine handmaid,  
thou hast broken my bonds in sunder.  
15 I will offer to thee the sacrifice of thankes-  
giving: and will call vpon the Name of the  
Lord.  
16 I will pay my vowes vnto the Lord, in the  
sight of all his people: in the Courts of the Lords  
house, euen in the middest of thee, O Hierusalem.  
Praise the Lord.

*Laudate Dominum. Psal. 117.*

**O** Praise the Lord all ye heathen: praise him  
all ye nations.  
2 For his mercifull kindnesse is euer more and  
more towards vs: and the trueth of the Lord en-  
dureth for euer. Praise the Lord.

*Confitemini Domino. Psal. 118.*

**O** Giue thanks vnto the Lord, for he is graci-  
ous: because his mercy endureth for euer.  
2 Let Israel now confesse that hee is gracious:  
and that his mercy endureth for euer.  
3 Let the house of Aaron now confesse: that  
his mercy endureth for euer.  
4 Yea, let them now that feare the Lord, con-  
fesse: that his mercy endureth for euer.  
5 I called vpon the Lord in trouble: and the  
Lord heard me at large.  
6 The Lord is on my side: I will not feare  
what man doth vnto me.

7 The Lord taketh my part with them that  
helpe mee: therefore shall I see my desire vpon  
mine enemies.

8 It is better to trust in the Lord: then to put  
my confidence in man.

9 It is better to trust in the Lord: then to put  
my confidence in Princes.

10 All nations compassed me round about: but  
in the Name of the Lord will I destroy them.

11 They kept mee in on euery side, they kept me  
in (I say) on euery side: but in the Name of the  
Lord will I destroy them.

12 They came about me like Bees, and are ex-  
tinguished as the fire among the thornes: for in the  
Name of the Lord I will destroy them.

13 Thou hast thrust fore at me, that I might fall:  
but the Lord was my helpe.

14 The Lord is my strength and my song: and  
is become my saluation.

15 The voyce of ioy and health is in the dwel-  
lings of the righteous: the right hand of the Lord  
bringeth mighty things to passe.

16 The right hand of the Lord hath the preemi-  
nence: the right hand of the Lord bringeth mighty  
things to passe.

17 I will not die, but liue: and declare the  
workes of the Lord.

18 The Lord hath chastened and corrected mee:  
but he hath not giuen me ouer vnto death.

19 Open mee the gates of righteousness: that  
I may goe into them, and giue thanks vnto the  
Lord.

20 This is the gate of the Lord: the righteous  
shall enter into it.

21 I will thanke thee, for thou hast heard me:  
and art become my saluation.

22 The same stone which the builders refused:  
is become the head stone in the corner,

23 This is the Lords doing: and it is marvellous  
in our eyes.

24 This is the day which the Lord hath made:  
we will reioyce and be glad in it.

25 Helpe me now, O Lord: O Lord send vs now  
prosperity.

26 Blessed be hee that cometh in the Name of  
the Lord: we haue with you good lucke, ye that  
be of the house of the Lord.

27 God is the Lord which hath shewed vs light  
binde the sacrifice with cords, yea, euen vnto the  
horns of the Altar.

28 Thou art my God, and I will thanke thee:  
thou art my God, and I will praise thee.

29 O giue thanks vnto the Lord, for he is gra-  
cious: and his mercy endureth for euer.

*Beati immaculati. Psal. 119.*

**B**lessed are those that are vndefiled in the way:  
and walke in the Law of the Lord.

2 Blessed are they that keepe his Testimonies:  
and seeke him with their whole heart.

3 For they which doe no wickednesse: walke  
in his wayes.

4 Thou hast charged: that we shall diligently  
keepe thy Commandements.

5 O that my wayes were made so direct: that I  
might keepe thy Statutes.

6 So shall I not be confounded: while I haue  
respect vnto all thy Commandements.

7 I will thanke thee with an vnsained heart:  
when I shall haue learned the iudgements of thy  
righteousnesse.

8 I will keepe thy Ceremonies: O forsake mee  
not utterly.

*In quo corriges?*

**W**herewithall shall a young man cleanse his  
way: euen by ruling himselfe after thy  
Word.

2 With my whole heart haue I sought thee:  
O let mee not goe wrong out of thy Commande-  
ments.

3 Thy words haue I hid within my heart: that  
I should not sine against thee.

4 Blessed art thou, O Lord: O teach mee thy  
Statutes.

5 With my lip haue I bene telling: of all the  
Iudgements of thy mouth.

6 I haue had as great delight in the way of thy  
Testimonies: as in all manner of riches.

7 I will talke of thy Commandements: and haue  
respect vnto thy wayes.

8 My delight shall bee in thy Statutes: and I  
will not forget thy Word.

*Retribua seruo tuo.*

**O** Doe well vnto thy seruant: that I may liue  
and keepe thy Word.

2 Open thou mine eyes: that I may see the  
wondrous things of thy Law.

3 I am a stranger vpon earth: O hide not thy  
Commandements from me.

4 My soule breaketh out for the very seruens  
desire: that it hath alway vnto thy Iudgements.

5 Thou hast rebuked the proud: and cursed are  
they that doe erre from thy Commandements.

6 O turne from mee shame and rebuke: for I  
haue kept thy Testimonies.

7 Princes also did sit and speake against mee:  
but thy seruant is occupied in thy Statutes.

8 For thy Testimonies are my delight: and my  
counsellors.

*Adhaesi pavimento.*

**M**y soule cleaueth to the dust: O quicken  
thou me according to thy Word.

3 I haue

- 1 I haue knowledge my wayes, and thou hearest me: O teach me thy Statutes.
- 2 Make mee to vnderstand the way of thy Commandements: and so shall I talke of thy wondrous workes.
- 3 My soule melteth away for very heavynesse: comfort thou me according vnto thy Word.
- 4 Take from mee the way of lying: and cause thou me to make much of thy Law.
- 5 I haue chosen the way of truth and thy Iudgements haue I laide before me.
- 6 I haue sticken vnto thy Testimonies: O Lord, confound me not.
- 7 I will runne the way of thy Commandements: when thou hast set my heart at liberty.

*Legem pone.*

- T**each mee, O Lord, the way of thy Statutes: and I shall keepe it vnto the end.
- 1 Giue me vnderstanding, and I shall keepe thy Law: yea, I shall keepe it with my whole heart.
  - 2 Make mee to goe in the path of thy Commandements: for therein is my desire.
  - 3 Incline my heart vnto thy Testimonies: and not to conuentionallise.
  - 4 O turne away mine eyes, lest they behold vanity: and quicken thou me in thy way.
  - 5 O stablish thy Word in thy seruant: that I may feare thee.
  - 6 Take away the rebuke that I am afraid of: for thy Iudgements are good.
  - 7 Behold, my delight is in thy Commandements: O quicken me in thy righteousness.

*Es veniat super me.*

- L**et thy louing mercy come also vnto mee, O Lord: euen thy saluation, according vnto thy Word.
- 1 So shall I make answer vnto my blasphemy: for my trust is in thy Word.
  - 2 O take not the Word of thy truth vnto the out of my mouth: for my hope is in thy Iudgements.
  - 3 So shall I alway keepe thy Law: yea, for ever and ever.
  - 4 And I will walke at liberty: for I seekethy Commandements.
  - 5 I will speake of thy Testimonies also euen before Kings: and will not be ashamed.
  - 6 And my delight shall be in thy Commandements: which I haue loued.
  - 7 My hands also will I lift vp vnto thy Commandements, which I haue loued: and my study shall be in thy Statutes.

*Memor esto verbi tui.*

- O** think vpon thy seruant, as concerning thy Word: wherein thou hast caused mee to put my trust.
- 1 The same is my comfort in my trouble: for thy Word hath quickened me.
  - 2 The proud haue had me exceedingly in derision: yet haue I not shrunked from thy Law.
  - 3 For I remembered thine euermourning Iudgements, O Lord: and received comfort.
  - 4 I am horribly afraid: for the vngodly that forsake thy Law.
  - 5 Thy Statutes haue bene my songs: in the house of my pilgrimage.
  - 6 I haue thought vpon thy Name, O Lord, in the night season: and haue kept thy Law.
  - 7 This I had: because I kept thy Commandements.

*Porsio mea, Dominus.*

- T**hou art my portion, O Lord: I haue promised to keepe thy Law,

- 1 I made my humble petition in thy presence, with my whole heart: O be mercifull vnto me according to thy Word.
- 2 I called mine owne wayes to remembrance: and turned my feet vnto thy Testimonies.
- 3 I made haste, and prolonged not the time: to keepe thy Commandements.
- 4 The Congregation of the vngodly haue robbed me: but I haue not forgotten thy Law.
- 5 At midnight I will rise to give thanks vnto thee: because of thy righteous Iudgements.
- 6 I am a companion of all them that feare thee: and keepe thy Commandements.
- 7 The earth, O Lord, is full of thy mercy: O teach me thy Statutes.

*Bonitatem fecisti.*

- O** Lord, thou hast dealt graciously with thy seruant: according vnto thy Word.
- 1 O learne mee true vnderstanding and knowledge: for I haue beleued thy Commandements.
  - 2 Before I was troubled, I went wrong: but now haue I kept thy Word.
  - 3 Thou art good and gracious: O teach mee thy Statutes.
  - 4 The proud haue imagined a lie against mee: but I will keepe thy Commandements with my whole heart.
  - 5 Their heart is as far as brawne: but my delight hath bene in thy Law.
  - 6 It is good for me that I haue bene in trouble: that I may learne thy Statutes.
  - 7 The Law of thy mouth is dearer vnto mee: then thousands of gold and silver.

*Mans tue fecerunt me.*

- T**hy hands haue made mee and fashioned mee: *Evening prayer.*
- O giue mee vnderstanding that I may learne thy Commandements.
- 1 They that feare thee, will bee glad when they see mee: because I haue put my trust in thy Word.
  - 2 I know (O Lord) that thy Iudgements are right: and that thou of very faithfulness hast caused me to be troubled.
  - 3 O let thy mercifull kindnesse be my comfort: according to thy Word vnto thy seruant.
  - 4 O let thy louing mercies come vnto me, that I may liue: for thy Law is my delight.
  - 5 Let the proud bee confounded, for they goe wickedly about to destroy mee: but I will be occupied in thy Commandements.
  - 6 Let such as feare thee, and haue knowen thy Testimonies: be turned vnto me.
  - 7 O let my heart bee found in thy Statutes: that I be not ashamed.

*Deficiit anima mea.*

- M**y soule hath longed for thy saluation: and I haue a good hope because of thy Word.
- 1 Mine eyes long fore for thy Word: *saying.* O when wilt thou comfort me?
  - 2 For I am become like a bottle in the smoake: yet doe I not forget thy Statutes.
  - 3 How many are the dayes of thy servants: when wilt thou be auenged of them that persecute mee?
  - 4 The proud haue digged pits for me: which are not after thy Law.
  - 5 All thy Commandements are true: they persecute me falsly, O be thou my helpe.
  - 6 They had almost made an end of mee vpon earth: but I forsooke not thy Commandements.
  - 7 O quicken me after thy louing kindnesse: and so shall I keepe the Testimonies of thy mouth.

*In eternum, Domine.*

**O** Lord, thy Word : endureth for euer in heauen.

2 Thy truth also remaineth from one generation to another : thou hast laid the foundation of the earth, and it abideth.

3 They continue this day according to thine ordinance : for all things serue thee.

4 If my delight had not bene in thy Law : I should haue perished in my trouble.

5 I will neuer forget thy Commandements : for with them thou hast quickened me.

6 I am thine, O sane me : for I haue sought thy Commandements.

7 The vngodly laid wait for me, to destroy me : but I will consider thy Testimonies.

8 I see that all things come to an end : but thy Commandement is exceeding broad.

*Quomodo dilexi?*

**L**ord, what loue haue I vnto thy Law : all the day long is my study in it.

2 Thou through thy Commandements hast made mee wiser then mine enemies : for they are euer with me.

3 I haue more vnderstanding then my teachers : for thy Testimonies are my study.

4 I am wiser then the aged : because I keepe thy Commandements.

5 I haue refrained my feet from euery euill way : that I may keepe thy Word.

6 I haue not shruke from thy Iudgements : for thou teachest me.

7 O how sweet are thy words vnto my throat : yea, sweeter then honey vnto my mouth.

8 Through thy Commandements I get vnderstanding : therefore I hate all euill wayes.

*Luxuria pedibus meis.*

**Morning prayer.** Thy Word is a Lanthorne vnto my feet : and a light vnto my pathes.

2 I haue sworn, and am stedfastly purposed : to keepe thy righteous Iudgements.

3 I am troubled about measure : quicken mee (O Lord) according to thy Word.

4 Let the free-will offerings of my mouth please thee, O Lord : and teach me thy Iudgements.

5 My soule is alway in my hand : yet doe I not forget thy Law.

6 The vngodly haue laid a snare for mee : but yet I swered not from thy Commandements.

7 Thy Testimonies haue I claimed as mine heritage for euer : and why? they are the very ioy of my heart.

8 I haue applied my heart to fulfill thy Statutes alway : euen vnto the end.

*Iniquos odio habui.*

**I** Hate them that imagine euill things : but thy Law doe I loue.

2 Thou art my defence and shield : and my trust is in thy Word.

3 Away from mee ye wicked : I will keepe the Commandements of my God.

4 O stablish me according to thy Word, that I may liue : and let mee not bee disappointed of my hope.

5 Hold thou me vp, and I shall be safe : yea, my delight shall be euer in thy Statutes.

6 Thou hast troden downe all them that depart from thy Statutes : for they imagine but deceit.

7 Thou puttest away all the vngodly of the earth like dross : therefore I loue thy Testimonies.

8 My flesh trembleth for feare of thee : and I am afraid of thy Iudgements.

*Peccati iudicium.*

**I** Deale with the thing that is lawfull and right : O giue me not ouer vnto mine oppressours.

2 Make thou thy seruant to delight in that which is good : that the proud doe me no wrong.

3 Mine eyes are waited away with looking for thy health : and for the word of thy righteousnesse.

4 O deale with thy seruant according vnto thy louing mercy : and teach me thy Statutes.

5 I am thy seruant, O grant me vnderstanding : that I may know thy Testimonies.

6 It is time for thee, Lord, to lay to thine hand : for they haue destroyed thy Law.

7 For I lone thy Commandements : about gold and precious stone.

8 Therefore hold I straight all thy Commandements : and all false wayes I utterly abhorre.

*Mirabilia*

**T**hy Testimonies are wonderfull : therefore doth my soule keepe them.

2 When thy Word goeth forth : it giueth light and vnderstanding vnto the simple.

3 I opened my mouth, and drew in my breath : for my delight was in thy Commandements.

4 O looke thou vpon me, and be mercifull vnto mee : as thou vnest to doe vnto those that loue thy Name.

5 Order my steps in thy Word : and so shall no wickedesse haue dominion ouer me.

6 O deliuer mee from the wrongfull dealings of men : and I shall I keepe thy Commandements.

7 Shew the light of thy countenance vpon thy seruant : and teach me thy Statutes.

8 Mine eyes gush out with water : because I keepe not thy Law.

*Iustus, Domine.*

**R**ighteous art thou, O Lord : and true is thy Iudgement.

2 The Testimonies that thou hast commanded : are exceeding righteous and true.

3 My zeale hath euen consumed mee : because mine enemies haue forgotten thy words.

4 Thy Word is tryed to the uttermost : and thy seruant loneth it.

5 I am small and of no reputation : yet doe I not forget thy Commandements.

6 Thy righteousnesse is an euermourning righteousnesse : and thy Law is the truth.

7 Trouble and beauesse haue taken hold vpon me : yet is my delight in thy Commandements.

8 The righteousnesse of thy Testimonies is euermourning : O grant mee vnderstanding, and I shall liue.

*Clamavi in toto corde meo.*

**I** Call with my whole heart : heare me, O Lord : I will keepe thy Statutes.

2 Yea, euen vpon thee doe I call : helpe mee, and I shall keepe thy Testimonies.

3 Early in the morning doe I cry vnto thee : for in thy Word is my truth.

4 Mine eyes prevent the night watches : that I might be occupied in thy words.

5 Heare my voyce, O Lord, according vnto thy louing kindnesse : quicken mee according as thou art wont.

6 They draw night that of malice persecute me : and are farre from thy Law.

7 Bee thou nigh at hand, O Lord : for all thy Commandements are true.

8 As concerning thy Testimonies, I haue knowne long since : that thou hast grounded them for euer.



*Vide humilitatem.*

**O** Consider mine aduersity, and deliuer mee:  
for I doe not forget thy Law.  
2 Avenge thou my cause, and deliuer me: quicken me according vnto thy Word.  
3 Health is farre from the vngodly: for they regard not thy Statutes.  
4 Great is thy mercy, O Lord: quicken me as thou art wont.  
5 Many there are that trouble me, and persecute me: yet doe I not swaue from thy Testimonies.  
6 It grieueth me when I see the transgressours: because they keepe not thy Law.  
7 Consider, O Lord, how I lone thy Commandements: O quicken me according to thy louing kindnesse.  
8 Thy word is true from enerlasting: all the iudgements of thy righteousnesse endure for euermore.

*Principes persecuti sunt.*

**P**rinces haue persecuted me without a cause:  
but my heart standeth in awe of thy word.  
2 I am as glad of thy word: as one that findeth great spoiles.  
3 As for lies, I hate and abhorre them: but thy Law doe I loue.  
4 Seven times a day doe I praise thee: because of thy righteous iudgements.  
5 Great is the peace that they haue which loue thy Law: and they are not offended at it.  
6 Lord, I haue looked for thy saving health: and done after thy Commandements.  
7 My soule hath kept thy Testimonies: I and loued them exceedingly.  
8 I haue kept thy Commandements and Testimonies: for all my wayes are before thee.

*Appropinquat deprecatio.*

**L**et my complaint come before thee, O Lord:  
giue mee vnderstanding according to thy Word.  
2 Let my supplication come before thee: deliuer me according to thy Word.  
3 My lips shall speake of thy praise: when thou hast taught me thy Statutes.  
4 Yea, my tongue shall sing of thy Word: for all thy Commandements are righteous.  
5 Let thine hand helpe mee: for I haue chosen thy Commandements.  
6 I haue longed for thy saving health, O Lord: and in thy Law is my delight.  
7 O let my soule sing, and it shall praise thee: and thy iudgements shall helpe me.  
8 I haue gone astray like a sheepe that is lost: Oh seeke thy seruant, for I doe not forget thy Commandements.

*Ad Dominum. Psal. 120.*

**W**hen I was in trouble, I called vpon the Lord: and he heard me.  
2 Deliuer my soule, O Lord, from lying lips: and from a deceitfull tongue.  
3 What reward shall be giuen, or done vnto thee, thou false tongue: euen mighty and sharpe Arrowes, with hot burning toales.  
4 Woe is one that I am constrained to dwell with Melech: and to haue mine habitation among the rears of Cedar.  
5 My soule hath long dwelt among them: that be enemies vnto peace.  
6 I labour for peace, but when I speake vnto them thereof: they make them ready to battell.  
*Leuatus oculus. Psal. 121.*  
**I** Will lift vp mine eyes vnto the hills: from whence cometh my helpe.

1 My helpe cometh euen from the Lord: which hath made heauen and earth.

2 He will not suffer thy foot to be moued: and he that keepeth thee will not sleepe.

3 Behold, he that keepeth Israel: shall neither slumber nor sleepe.

4 The Lord himselfe is thy keeper: the Lord is thy defence vpon thy right hand.

5 So that the Sonne shall not burne thee by day: nor the Moone by night.

6 The Lord shall preserve thee from all euill: yea, it is euen he that shall keepe thy soule.

7 The Lord shall preserve thy going out, and thy coming in: from this time forth for euermore.

*Leuatus sum. Psal. 122.*

**I** Was glad when they said vnto mee: Wee will goe into the house of the Lord.

2 Our feet shall stand in thy gates: O Ierusalem.

3 Ierusalem is builded as a city: that is at wary in it selfe.

4 For thither the tribes goe vp, euen the tribes of the Lord: to testifie vnto Israel, to giue thanks vnto the Name of the Lord.

5 For there is the seat of iudgement: euen the seat of the house of Dauid.

6 O pray for the peace of Ierusalem: they shall prosper that loue thee.

7 Peace be within thy walls: and plenteousnes within thy palaces.

8 For my brethren and companions sakes: I will wish thee prosperity.

9 Yea, because of the house of the Lord our God: I will seeke to doe thee good.

*Ad se leuati oculos meos. Psal. 123.*

**V**nto thee lift I vp mine eyes: O thou that dwellest in the heauens.

2 Behold, euen as the eyes of seruants looke vnto the hand of their masters, and as the eyes of a maiden vnto the hand of her mistresse: euen so our eyes wait vpon the Lord our God, vntill hee haue mercy vpon vs.

3 Haue mercy vpon vs, O Lord, haue mercy vpon vs: for we are vicerly despised.

4 Our soule is filled with the scornfull reproofe of the wealthy: and with the despightfullnesse of the proud.

*Nisi quia Dominum. Psal. 124.*

**I**f the Lord himselfe had not bene on our side, (now may Israel say:) if the Lord himselfe had not bene on our side, when men rose vp against vs.

2 They had swallowed vs vp quick: when they were so wrathfully displeased at vs.

3 Yea, the waters had drowned vs: and the streame had gone ouer our soule.

4 The deepe waters of the proud: had gone euen ouer our soule.

5 But praised be the Lord: which hath not giuen vs ouer for a prey vnto their teeth.

6 Our soule is escaped, euen as a bird out of the snare of the fowler: the snare is broken, and we are deliuered.

7 Our helpe standeth in the Name of the Lord: which hath made heauen and earth.

*Qui confidit. Psal. 125.*

**T**hey that put their trust in the Lord, shall be euen as the mount Sion: which may not be remooued, but standeth fast for euer.

2 The hills stand about Ierusalem: euen so standeth the Lord round about his people from this time forth for euermore.

3 For the rod of the vngodly cometh not into the lot of the righteous: lest the righteous put their trust vnto wickednesse.

4 Doe well, O Lord: vnto those that be good and true of heart.

5 As for such as turne backe vnto their owne wickednes: the Lord shall leade them forth with the euill doers, but peace shall be vpon Israel.

*In conuersendo. Psal. 126.*

*Evening prayer.*

**W**Hen the Lord turned againe the captiuitie of Sion: then were we like vnto them that dreame.

1 Then was our mouth filled with laughter: and our tongue with ioy.

2 Then said they among the heathen: The Lord hath done great things for them.

3 Yea, the Lord hath done great things for vs already: whereof we reioyce.

4 Turne our captiuitie, O Lord: as the riuers in the South.

5 They that sowe in teares: shall reape in ioy.

6 He that now goeth on his way weeping, and beareth forth good seed: shall doubtlesse come againe with ioy, and bring his sheaves with him.

*Nisi Dominus. Psal. 127.*

**E**Xcept the Lord build the house: their labour is but lost that build it.

2 Except the Lord keepe the city: the watchman waketh but in vaine.

3 It is but lost labour that yee haste to rise vp early, and so late take rest, and eate the bread of carefullnesse: for so he giueth his beloved sleepe.

4 Lo, children and the fruit of the wombe: are an heritage, and gift that cometh of the Lord.

5 Like as the arrows in the hand of the giant: euen so are the young children.

6 Happy is the man that hath his quiver full of them: they shall not be ashamed when they speake with their enemies in the gate.

*Beati omnes. Psal. 128.*

**B**lessed are all they that feare the Lord: and walke in his wayes.

2 For thou shalt eat the labours of thine hands: O well is thee, and happy shalt thou be.

3 Thy wife shall be as the fruitfull vine: vpon the walls of thy house.

4 Thy children like the Olive branches: round about thy table.

5 Lo, thus shall the man be blessed: that feareth the Lord.

6 The Lord bring out of Sion shall so bless thee: that thou shalt see Ierusalem in prosperity all thy life long.

7 Yea, that thou shalt see thy childrens children: and peace vpon Israel.

*Sede expugnatorum. Psal. 129.*

**M**Any a time haue they fought against mee from my youth vp: (may Israel now say.)

2 Yea, many a time haue they vexed me from my youth vp: but they haue not preuailed against me.

3 The plowers plowed vpon my backe: and made long furrowes.

4 But the righteous Lord: hath hewen the fowles of the vngodly in pieces.

5 Let them be confounded, and turned backward: as many as haue euill will at Sion.

6 Let them be euen as the grasse growing vpon the house tops: which withereth before it be plucked vp.

7 Whereof the mower filleth not his hand: neither he that bindeth vp the sheaves his bosome.

8 So that they which goe by, say not so much as the Lord prosper you: wee wish you good lucke in the Name of the Lord.

*De profundis. Psal. 130.*

**O**Vt of the deepe haue I called vnto thee (O Lord:) Lord heare my voyce.

2 O let thine eares consider well: the voyces of my complaint.

3 If thou, Lord, wilt be extreame to mark what is done amisse: O Lord, who may abide it?

4 For there is mercy with thee: therefore shalt thou be feared.

5 I looke for the Lord, my soule doth wait for him: in his word is my trust.

6 My soule reacheth vnto the Lord: before the morning watch, I say, before the morning watch.

7 O Israel, trust in the Lord, for with the Lord there is mercy: and with him is plenteous redemption.

8 And he shall redeeme Israel: from all his iniquities.

*Dominus non est. Psal. 131.*

**L**ord, I am not high minded: I haue no proud lookes.

2 I doe not exercise my selfe in great matters: which are too high for me.

3 But I reframe my soule, and keepe it low: like as a childe that is weaned from his mother: yea, my soule is euen as a weaned childe.

4 O Israel, trust in the Lord: from this time forth for euermore.

*Memento, Domine. Psal. 132.*

**L**ord remember Dauid: and all his trouble.

2 How he sware vnto the Lord: and vowed a vow vnto the Almighty God of Iacob.

3 I wil not come within the tabernacle of mine house: nor climbe vp into my bed.

4 I wil not suffer mine eyes to sleepe, nor mine eye-lids to slumber: neither the temples of my head to take any rest.

5 Vntill I finde out a place for the Temple of the Lord: an habitation for the mighty God of Iacob.

6 Lo, wee heard of the same at Ephraim: and found it in the wood.

7 We will goe into his Tabernacle: and fall low on our knees before his footstool.

8 Arise, O Lord, into thy resting place: thou, and the Arke of thy strength.

9 Let thy Priests be clothed with righteousness: and let thy Saints sing with ioyfulness.

10 For thy seruant Dauid's sake: take not away the presence of thine Anointed.

11 The Lord hath made a faithfull oath vnto Dauid: and he shall not shrinke from it.

12 Of the fruit of thy body: shall I set vpon thy seat.

13 If thy children will keepe my Covenant and my Testimonies that I shall learne them: their children also shall sit vpon thy seat for euermore.

14 For the Lord hath chosen Sion to be an habitation for himselfe: he hath longed for her.

15 This shall be my rest for euer: here will I dwell, for I haue a delight therein.

16 I will bless her with increase: and will satisfie her poore with bread.

17 I will decke her Priests with health: and her Saints shall reioyce and sing.

18 There shall I make the horne of Dauid to flourish: I haue ordained a lantern for mine Anointed.

19 As for his enemies, I shall cloath them with shame: but vpon himselfe shall his crowne flourish.

*Ecce quam bonum. Psal. 133.*

**B**Ehold, how good and ioyfull a thing it is for brethren to dwell together in vnitie.

2 It is like the precious ointment vpon the head, that ran downe vnto the beard: euen vnto Aarons beard, and went downe to the skirts of his clothing.

3 Like as the dew of Hermon: which fell vpon the hill of Sion.

4 For there the Lord promised his blessing: and life for euermore.

*Eccle nunc. Psal. 134.*

**B**Ehold (now) praise the Lord: all ye seruants of the Lord.

1 Yee that by night stand in the house of the Lord: euen in the courts of the house of our God.

2 Lift vp your hands in the Sanctuary: and praise the Lord.

3 The Lord that made heauen and earth: giue thee blessing out of Sion.

*Laudate Nomen. Psal. 135.*

**O** Praise the Lord, land yee the Name of the Lord: praise it, O ye seruants of the Lord.

2 Yee that stand in the house of the Lord: in the court of the house of our God.

3 O praise the Lord, for the Lord is gracious: O sing praises vnto his Name, for it is louely.

4 For why? the Lord hath chosen Iacob vnto himselfe: and Israel for his owne possession.

5 For I know that the Lord is great: and that our Lord is aboue all gods.

6 Whatsoeuer the Lord pleased, that did he in heauen and in earth: and in the sea, and in all deep places.

7 He bringeth forth the clouds from the ends of the world: and sendeth forth lightnings with the raine, bringing the winds out of his treasures.

8 Hee smote the first borne of Egypt: both of man and beast.

9 Hee hath sent tokens and wonders into the midst of thee, O thou land of Egypt: vpon Pharaoh and all his servants.

10 Hee smote diuers nations: and slew mighty Kings.

11 Sehon King of the Amorites, and Og the King of Basan: and all the kingdomes of Chanaan.

12 And gaue their land to be an heritage: euen an heritage vnto Israel his people.

13 Thy Name, O Lord, endureth for euer: so doth thy memoriall, O Lord, from one generation to another.

14 For the Lord will auenge his people: and be gracious vnto his seruants.

15 As for the images of the heathen, they are but silver and gold: the worke of mens hands.

16 They haue mouches, and speake not: eyes haue they, but they see not.

17 They haue eares, and yet they heare not: neither is there any breath in their mouthes.

18 They that make them, are like vnto them: and so are all they that put their trust in them.

19 Praise the Lord, ye house of Israel: praise the Lord, ye house of Aaron.

20 Praise the Lord, ye house of Levi: ye that feare the Lord, praise the Lord.

21 Praise be the Lord out of Sion: which dwelleth at Ierusalem.

*Confitemini. Psal. 136.*

**O** Give thanks vnto the Lord, for he is gracious: and his mercy endureth for euer.

2 O give thanks vnto the God of all gods: for his mercy endureth for euer.

3 O thanke the Lord of all lords: for his mercy endureth for euer.

4 Which onely doth great wonders: for his mercy endureth for euer.

5 Which by his excellent wisedome made the heauen: for his mercy endureth for euer.

6 Which laid out the earth about the waters: for his mercy endureth for euer.

7 Which hath made great lights: for his mercy endureth for euer.

8 The Sunne to rule the day: for his mercy endureth for euer.

9 The Moone and the Starres to gouerne the night: for his mercy endureth for euer.

10 Which smote Egypt with their first borne: for his mercy endureth for euer.

11 And brought out Israel from among them: for his mercy endureth for euer.

12 With a mighty hand and a stretched-out arme: for his mercy endureth for euer.

13 Which diuided the red Sea in two parts: for his mercy endureth for euer.

14 And made Israel to go thorow the midst of it: for his mercy endureth for euer.

15 But as for Pharaoh and his hoste, he overthrew them in the red Sea: for his mercy endureth for euer.

16 Which led his people thorow the wilderness: for his mercy endureth for euer.

17 Which smote great Kings: for his mercy endureth for euer.

18 Yea, and slew mighty Kings: for his mercy endureth for euer.

19 Sehon King of the Amorites: for his mercy endureth for euer.

20 And Og the King of Basan: for his mercy endureth for euer.

21 And gaue away their land for an heritage: for his mercy endureth for euer.

22 Euen for an heritage vnto Israel his seruants: for his mercy endureth for euer.

23 Which remembered vs when wee were in trouble: for his mercy endureth for euer.

24 And hath deliuered vs from our enemies: for his mercy endureth for euer.

25 Which giueth food to all flesh: for his mercy endureth for euer.

26 O giue thanks vnto the God of heauen: for his mercy endureth for euer.

27 O giue thanks vnto the Lord of lords: for his mercy endureth for euer.

*Super flumina. Psal. 137.*

**B**Y the waters of Babylon, we satte downe and wept: when we remembered (thee) O Sion.

2 As for our harps, we hanged them vp: vpon the trees that are therein.

3 For they that led vs away captiue, requi red of vs then a song and melody in our heauiness: sing vs one of the songs of Sion.

4 How shall wee sing the Lords song: in a strange land?

5 If I forget thee, O Ierusalem: let my right hand forget her cunning.

6 If I doe not remember thee, let my tongue cleane to the roofof my mouth: yea, if I preferre not Ierusalem in my mirth.

7 Remember the children of Edom, O Lord, in the day of Ierusalem: how they said, Downe with it, downe with it, euen to the ground.

8 O daughter of Babylon, wasted with misery: yea, happy shall he be that rewardeth thee as thou hast serued vs.

9 Blessed shall he be that taketh thy children: and throweth them against the stones.

*Confitebor tibi. Psal. 138.*

**I** Will giue thanks vnto thee, O Lord, with my whole heart: euen before the gods will I sing praise vnto thee.

2 I will worship toward thy holy Temple, and praise thy Name, because of thy louing kinde-  
ness and trueth: for thou hast magnified thy Name, and thy word about all things.

3 When I called vpon thee, thou heardest me: and enduedst my soule with much strength.

4 All the Kings of the earth shall praise thee, O Lord: for they haue heard the words of thy mouth.

5 Yea, they shall sing in the wayes of the Lord: that great is the glory of the Lord.

6 For though the Lord be high, yet hath he respect vnto the lowly: as for the proud he beholdeth them as farre off.

7 Though I walke in the midst of trouble, yet shalt thou refresh me: thou shalt stretch forth thine hand vpon the furiousnesse of mine enemies, and thy right hand shall save me.

8 The Lord shall make good his louing kinde-  
ness toward me: yea, thy mercy, O Lord, endureth for euer, despise not then the works of thine owne hand.

*Domine probasti. Psal. 139.*

*Standing Prayer.* O Lord, thou hast searched me out, and knowne me: thou knowest my downe-sitting, and mine vp-rising, thou vnderstandest my thoughts long before.

2 Thou art about my path, and about my bed: and spiest out all my wayes.

3 For loe, there is not a word in my tongue: but thou, O Lord, knowest it altogether.

4 Thou hast fashioned me behinde and before: and laid thine hand vpon me.

5 Such knowledge is too wonderfull and excellent for me: I cannot attaine vnto it.

6 Whether shall I goe then from thy spirit: or whether shall I goe then from thy presence?

7 If I climbe vp into heauen, thou art there: if I goe downe to hell, thou art there also.

8 If I take the wings of the morning: and remaine in the vttermoost parts of the sea,

9 Euen there also shall thy hand leade me: and thy right hand shall hold me.

10 If I say, Perseuerance the darknesse shall cover me: then shall my night be turned to day.

11 Yea, the darknesse is no darknesse with thee, but the night is as cleare as the day: the darknesse and light (to thee) are both alike.

12 For my reins are thine: thou hast covered me in my mothers wombe.

13 I will giue thanks vnto thee, for I am feare-  
fully and wonderfully made: maruellous are thy  
workes, and that my soule knoweth right well.

14 My bones are not hid from thee: though I be made secretly, and fashioned beneath in the earth.

15 Thine eyes did see my substance, yet being  
waperfect: and in thy booke were all my members  
written.

16 Which day by day were fashioned: when as yet there was none of them.

17 How deare are thy counsels vnto me, O  
God: O how great is the summe of them!

18 If I tell them, they are more in number then the sand: when I wake vp, I am present with thee.

19 Wilt thou not slay the wicked, O God: de-  
part from me, ye blood-thirsty men.

20 For they speake vnrightheously against thee: and thine enemies take thy Name in vaine.

21 Doe not I hate them, O Lord, that hate thee: and am not I grieved with those that rise vp against thee?

22 Yea, I hate them right fore: euen as though they were mine enemies.

23 Try me, O God, and seeke the ground of my heart: proue me, and examine my thoughts.

24 Look well if there be any way of wicked-  
nesse in me: and leade me in the way euil-lasting.

*Eripe me, Domine. Psal. 140.*

**D**eliver me, O Lord, from the euill man: and preserve me from the wicked man.

2 Which imagine mischief in their hearts: and stirre vp strife all the day long.

3 They haue sharpened their tongues like a serpent: adders poison is vnder their lips.

4 Keepe me, O Lord, from the hands of the vn-  
godly: preserve me from the wicked men, which  
are purposed to ouerthrow my goings.

5 The proud haue laid a snare for me, and  
foread a net abroad with cords: yea, and set traps  
in my way.

6 I hid vnto the Lord, Thou art my God: heare the voice of my prayers, O Lord.

7 O Lord God, thou strength of my health: thou hast covered my head in the day of battell.

8 Let not the vngodly haue his desire, O Lord: let not his mischieuous imagination prosper, lest they be too proud.

9 Let the mischief of their owne lips fall vpon  
the head of them: that compass me about.

10 Let hot burning coales fall vpon them: let  
them be cast into the fire, and into the pit, that  
they neuer rise vp againe.

11 A man full of words shall not prosper vpon  
the earth: euill shall hunt the wicked person to  
ouerthrow him.

12 Sure I am that the Lord will auenge the  
poore: and maintaine the cause of the helpelesse.

13 The righteous also shall giue thanks vnto  
thy Name: and the iust shall continue in thy sight.  
*Domine, clamauit. Psal. 141.*

**L**ord, I call vpon thee, haste thee vnto me: and consider my voice, when I cry vnto thee.

2 Let my prayer be set forth in thy sight as the  
incense: and let the lifting vp of my hands be an  
euening sacrifice.

3 Set a watch (O Lord) before my mouth:  
and keepe the doore of my lips.

4 O let not mine heart be enclined to any  
euill thing: let me not be occupied in vngodly  
workes, with the men that worke wickednesse:  
lest I eate of such things as please them.

5 Let the righteous rather smite me friendly:  
and reprove me.

6 But let not their precious balmes breake  
mine head: yea, I will pray yet against their wic-  
kednesse.

7 Let their Iudges be ouerthrowne in stonie  
places: that they may heare my words, for they are  
sweet.

8 Our bones lie scattered before the pit: like  
when one breaketh and heweth wood vpon the  
earth.

9 But mine eyes looke vpon thee, O Lord God:  
in thee is my trust, O cast not out my soule.

10 Keep me from the snare which they haue laid  
for me: and from the traps of the wicked doers.

11 Let the vngodly fall into their owne nets  
together: and let me euer escape them.

*Vox mea ad Dominum. Psal. 143.*

**I** cried vnto the Lord with my voice: yea, euen  
vnto the Lord did I make my supplication.

2 I powred out my complaints before him:  
and shewed him of my trouble.

3 When my spirit was in heavinesse, thou knew-  
est my path: in the way wherein I walked, haue  
they secretly laid a snare for me.



4 I looked also vpon my right hand : and saw there was no man that would know me.

5 I had no place to flee vnto : and no man cared for my soule.

6 I cryed vnto thee, O Lord, and said, Thou art my hope and my portion in the land of the liuing.

7 Consider my complaint : for I am brought very low.

8 O deliuer me from my persecutors : for they are too strong for me.

9 Bring my soule out of prison, that I may give thanks vnto thy Name : which thing if thou wilt grant mee, then shall the righteous reioyce vnto my company.

*Domine, exaudi. Psal. 143.*

**H**ear my prayer, O Lord, and consider my desire : hearken vnto mee for thy truth and righteousness sake.

2 And enter not into iudgment with thy seruant : for in thy fight shall no man liuing be iustificd.

3 For the enemy hath persecuted my soule, hee hath smitten a my life downe to the ground : hee hath laid mee in the darkenesse, as the men that haue bene long dead.

4 Therefore is my spirit vexed within me : and my heart within me is desolate.

5 Yet doe I remember the time past, I misse vpon all thy workes : yea, I exercise my selfe in the workes of thy hands.

6 I stretch forth my hands vnto thee : my soule gaspeth vnto thee, as a thirly land.

7 Heare me, O Lord, and that soone, for my spirit waxeth faint : hide not thy face from me, lest I be like vnto them that goe downe into the pit.

8 O let me heare thy louing kindnesse betimes in the morning, for in thee is my trust : shew thou me the way that I should walke in, for I liue vpon my soule vnto thee.

9 Deliuer me, O Lord, from mine enemies : for I flee vnto thee to hide me.

10 Teach me to doe the thing that pleaseth thee, for thou art my God : let thy louing Spirit leade me forth into the land of righteousness.

11 Quickene me, O Lord, for thy Names sake : and for thy righteousness sake bring my soule out of trouble.

12 And of thy goodnesse slay mine enemies : and destroy all them that vex my soule, for I am thy seruant.

*Benedictus Dominus. Psal. 144.*

**B**lessed be the Lord my strength, which teacheth my hands to warre, and my fingers to fight.

2 My hope and my fortresse, my castle and deliuerer, my defender in whom I trust : which subdueth my people that is vnder me.

3 Lord, what is man that thou hast such respect vnto him : or the sonne of man that thou so regardest him ?

4 Man is like a thing of nought : his time passeth away like a shadow.

5 Bow the heauens, O Lord, and come downe : touch the mountaines, and they shall smake.

6 Cast forth thy lightning, and teare them : shoot out thine arrows, and consume them.

7 Send downe thine hand from aboue : deliuer me, and take me out of the great waters, from the hand of strange children.

8 Whose mouth talketh of vanity : and their right hand is a right hand of wickednesse.

9 I will sing a new song vnto thee, O God : and sing praises vnto thee vpon a ten stringed lute.

10 Thou hast giuen victory vnto Kings : and hast

deliuered David thy seruant from the perill of the sword.

11 Saue mee, and deliuer mee from the hand of strange children : whose mouth talketh of vanity, and their right hand is a right hand of iniquity.

12 That our sonnes may grow vp as the young plants : and that our daughters may be as the polished corners of the Temple.

13 That our garners may bee full and plentiful with all manner of store : that our sheepe may bring forth thousands, and ten thousands in our streets.

14 That our oxen may be strong to labour : that there be no decay, no leading into captiuitie, and no complaining in our streets.

15 Happy are the people that be in such a case : yea, blessed are the people which haue the Lord for their God.

*Exaltabo te, Deus. Psal. 145.*

**I** will magnifie thee, O God, my King : and I will praise thy Name for euer and euer.

2 Every day will I giue thanks vnto thee : and praise thy Name for euer and euer.

3 Great is the Lord, and marvellous worthy to be praised : there is no end of his greatness.

4 One generation shall praise thy workes vnto another : and declare thy power.

5 As for me, I will be talking of thy worship : thy glory, thy praise, and wondrous workes.

6 So that men shall speake of the might of thy marvellous actes : and I will also tell of thy greatness.

7 The memoriall of thine abundant kindnesse shall bee shewed : and men shall sing of thy righteousness.

8 The Lord is gracious and mercifull : long-suffering and of great goodnesse.

9 The Lord is louing vnto euery man : and his mercy is ouer all his workes.

10 All thy workes praise thee, O Lord : and thy Saints giue thanks vnto thee.

11 They shew the glory of thy Kingdome : and talke of thy power.

12 That thy power, thy glory, and mightinesse of thy kingdome : might be knowe vnto men.

13 Thy kingdome is an euermlasting kingdome : and thy dominion endureth throughout all ages.

14 The Lord vpholdeth all such as fall : and lifteeth vp all those that be downe.

15 The eyes of all wait vpon thee, O Lord : and thou giuest them their meat in due season.

16 Thou openest thine hand : and fillest all things liuing with plentifulnesse.

17 The Lord is righteous in all his wayes : and holy in all his workes.

18 The Lord is high vnto all them that call vpon him : yea, all such as call vpon him faithfully.

19 Hee will fulfill the desire of them that feare him : hee also will heare their cry, and will helpe them.

20 The Lord preferreth all them that loue him : but scattereth abroad all the vngodly.

21 My mouth shall speake the praise of the Lord : and let all flesh giue thanks vnto his holy Name for euer and euer.

*Lauda, anima mea. Psal. 146.*

**P**raise the Lord, O my soule, while I liue will I praise the Lord : yea, as long as I haue any being, I will sing praises vnto my God.

2 O put not your trust in Princes, nor in any child of man : for there is no helpe in them.

3 For when the breath of man goeth forth, he

shall turne againe to his earth : and then all his thoughts perish.

4. Blessed is hee that hath the God of Jacob for his helpe : and whose hope is in the Lord his God.

5. Which made heauen and earth, the sea and all that therein is : which keepeth his promise for euer.

6. Which helpeth them to right that suffer wrong : which feedeth the hungry.

7. The Lord looseth men out of prison : the Lord giueth sight to the blinde.

8. The Lord helpeth them that are fallen : the Lord careth for the righteous.

9. The Lord careth for the strangers, he defendeth the fatherlesse and widow : as for the way of the vngodly, he turneth it vpside downe.

10. The Lord thy God, O Sion, shall be King for euermore : and thorowout all generations.

*Laudate Dominum. Psal. 147.*

*Exeving  
prayer.* O Praise the Lord, for it is a good thing to sing praises vnto our God : yea, a ioyfull and pleasant thing it is to be thankfull.

2. The Lord doth build vp Hierusalem : and gather together the out-casts of Israel.

3. Hee healeth those that are broken in heart : and giueth medicine to heale their sicknesse.

4. Hee telleth the number of the starres : and calleth them all by their names.

5. Great is our Lord, and great is his power : yea and his wisdom is infinite.

6. The Lord setteth vp the meeket and bringeth the vngodly downe to the ground.

7. O sing vnto the Lord with thanksgiving : sing praises vpon the harpe vnto our God.

8. Which couereth the heauen with cloud, and prepareth raine for the earth : and maketh the grasse to grow vpon the mountaines, and herbe for the vse of men.

9. Which giueth fodder vnto the cattell : and feedeth the young rauen that call vpon him.

10. Hee hath no pleasure in the strength of an horse : neither delighteth he in any mans leg.

11. But the Lords delight is in them that feare him : and put their trust in his mercy.

12. Praise the Lord, O Ierusalem : praise thy God, O Sion.

13. For he hath made fast the barres of thy gates : and hath blessed thy children within thee.

14. He maketh peace in thy borders : and filleth thee with the flowre of wheat.

15. Hee sendeth forth his Commandement vpon earth : and his word runneth very swiftly.

16. Hee giueth snow like wooll : and scattereth the hoare frost like ashes.

17. He casteth forth his yce like morsels : who is able to abide his frost ?

18. He sendeth out his word, and melteth them : he bloweth with his winde, and the waters flow.

19. Hee sheweth his word vnto Iacob : his statutes and ordinances vnto Israel.

20. Hee hath not dealt so with any nation : neither haue the heathen knowledge of his Lawes.

*Laudate Dominum. Psal. 148.*

O Praise the Lord of heauen : praise him in the height.

2. Praise him all yee Angels of his : praise him all his hostes.

3. Praise him Sonne and Moone : praise him all ye Starres and light.

4. Praise him all ye heauens : and ye waters that be aboute the heauens.

5. Let them praise the Name of the Lord : for he spake the word, and they were made, he commanded, and they were created.

6. He hath made them fast for euer and euer : he hath giuen them a Law which shall not be broken.

7. Praise the Lord vpon earth : ye dragons and all deeres.

8. Fire and haile, snow, and vapours : winde and storme fulfilling his word.

9. Mountaines and all hills : fruitfull trees, and all Cedars.

10. Beasts and all cattell : wormes and feathered fowles.

11. Kings of the earth, and all people : Princes and all Iudges of the world.

12. Young men and maidens, old men and children, praise the Name of the Lord : for his Name onely is excellent, and his praise above heauen and earth.

13. He shall exalt the horne of his people, all his Saints shall praise him : euen the children of Israel, euen the people that seruent him.

*Cantate Dominum. Psal. 149.*

O Sing vnto the Lord a new song : let the Congregation of Saints praise him.

2. Let Israel reioyce in him that made him : and let the children of Sion be ioyfull in their King.

3. Let them praise his Name in the dance : let them sing praises vnto him with tabret and harpe.

4. For the Lord hath pleasure in his people : and he hath helped the meeket hearted.

5. Let the Saints be ioyfull with glory : let them reioyce in their beds.

6. Let the praises of God bee in their mouths : and a two-edged sword in their hands.

7. To bee auenged of the heathen : and to rebuke the people.

8. To binde their Kings in chaines : and their Nobles with linkes of iron.

9. That they may be auenged of them, as it is written : Such honour haue all his Saints.

*Laudate Dominum. Psal. 150.*

O Praise God in his holinesse : praise him in the firmament of his power.

2. Praise him in his noble actes : praise him according to his excellent greatnesse.

3. Praise him in the sound of the Trumpet : praise him vpon the Lute and Harpe.

4. Praise him in the Cymbals and dances : praise him vpon the strings and Pipe.

5. Praise him vpon the well tuned Cymbals : praise him vpon the loud Cymbals.

6. Let euery thing that hath breath : praise the Lord.

FINIS.

## G O D L Y P R A Y E R S .

### A Prayer containing the duty of every true Christian.

**O** Most mighty God, mercifull and loving Father, I wretched sinner come vnto thee in the Name of thy dearely beloued Sonne Iesus Christ, my onely Sauour and Redeemer: and I most humbly beseech thee for his sake, to bee mercifull vnto me, and to cast all my finnes out of thy sight and remembrance, through the merits of his bloody death and passion.

Powre vpon mee (O Lord) thy holy Spirit of wisdom and grace: gouerne and leade me by thy holy Word, that it may bee a lantern vnto my feet, and a light vnto my steps. Shew thy mercy vpon mee, and to lighten the naturall blindness and darkness of my heart through thy grace, that I may daily be renewed by the same Spirit and grace: by the which (O Lord) purge the grossefnes of my hearing and vnderstanding, that I may profitably reade, heare, and vnderstand thy Word, and heauenly will beleene and practise the same in my life and conuersation, and euermore hold fast that blessed hope of euermlasting life.

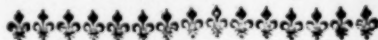
Mortifie and kill all vice in me, that my life may expresse my faith in thee: mercifullly heare the humble suit of thy seruant, and grant me thy peace all my dayes: graciously pardon mine infirmities, and defend me in all dangers of body, goods, and name: but most chiefly my soule, against all assaults, temptations, accusations, subtil baits and sleights of that old enemy of mankind, Satan, that roaring lion, ever seeking whom he may deuoure.

And here (O Lord) I prostrate with most humble minde craue of thy diuine Maiesty to be mercifull vnto the vniuersall Church of thy Son Christ: and speciall according to my bounden duty, beseech thee, for his sake, to bleesse, save, and defend the principall member thereof, thy seruant our most deare and Sovereigne Lord, King Charles, increase in his royall heart true faith, godly zeale, and loue of the same: and grant him victory ouer all his enemies, a long, prosperous, and honourable life vpon earth, a blessed end, and life euermlasting.

Moreover, O Lord grant vnto his Maiesties most honourable counsellors, and every other member of this thy Church of England, that they and we, in our severall callings, may truly and godly serue thee: plant in our hearts true feare and honour of thy Name, obedience to vs Prince, and loue to our neighbours: increase in vs true faith and Religion: Replenish our mindes with all goodnesse, and of the great mercy keepe vs in the same, till the end of our liues: giue vnto vs a godly zeale in prayer, true humility in propriety, perfect patience in aduersity, and continuall ioy in the holy Ghost.

And lastly, I commend vnto thy fatherly protection, all that thou hast giuen me, as wife, children, and seruants: Aide mee, O Lord, that I may gouerne, nourish, and bring them vp in thy feare and seruice. And forasmuch as in this world I must alwayes be at warre and strife, not with one sort of enemies, but with an infinite number, not onely with flesh and blood, but with the deuill, which is the Prince of darkness, and with wicked men, execrators of his most damnable will: grant mee therefore thy grace, that being armed with thy defence, I may stand in the battell with an invincible

constancie against all corruption, which I am compassed with on every side, vntill such time as I having ended the combat, which during this life I must sustaine, in the end I may attaine to the heauenly rest, which is prepared for mee, and all thine elect: through Christ our Lord and onely Sauour. Amen.



### Certaine godly Prayers for certaine dayes.

#### *Monday.*

**A**lmighty God, the Father of mercy, and God of all comfort, which onely forgivest sinne: forgive vnto vs our finnes good Lord, forgive vnto vs our finnes, that by the multitude of thy mercies they may be couered, and not imputed vnto vs, and by the operation of the holy Ghost, we may haue power and strength hereafter to resist sinne, by our Sauour and Lord Iesus Christ. Amen.

#### *Tuesday.*

**O** Lord God, which despisest not a contrite heart, and forgettest not the finnes and wickednesse of a sinner, in what houre soeuer hee doeth mourne and lament his old manner of living: grant vnto vs (O Lord) true contrition of heart, that we may vehemently despise our sinfull life past, and wholly bee converted vnto thee, by our Sauour and Lord Iesus Christ. Amen.

#### *Wednesday.*

**M**ercifull father, by whose power and strength wee may overcome our enemies, both bodily and ghostly: grant vnto vs, O Lord, that according to our promise made in our baptism, wee may overcome the chiefe enemies of our soule, that is, the desires of the world, the pleasures of the flesh, and the suggestions of the wicked spirit: and so after leade our liues in holines and righteousness, that wee may serue thee in spirit and truth, and that by our Sauour and Lord Iesus Christ. Amen.

#### *Thursday.*

**O** Almighty and euermlasting God, which not onely giueth every good and perfect gift, but also increaseth those gifts that thou hast giuen, wee most humbly beseech thee (mercifull God) to increase in vs the gift of faith, that wee may truly beleene in thee, and in thy promises made vnto vs: and that neither by our negligence, nor infirmity of the flesh, nor by grievousnesse of temptation, neither by the subtil crafts and assaults of the deuill, we be driuen from faith, in the blood of our Sauour and Lord Iesus Christ. Amen.

#### *Friday.*

**G**rant vnto vs, O mercifull God (we most heartily beseech thee) knowledge and true vnderstanding of thy Word, that all ignorance being expelled, we may know what thy will and pleasure is in all things, and how to do our duties, and truly to walke in our vocation: and that also wee may expresse in our liuing those things that wee doe know, that we be not onely knowers of thy Word, good Lord, but also bee workers of the same, by our Sauour and Lord Iesus Christ. Amen.

## Godly prayers.

*Saturday.*

**O** Almighty God, which hast prepared eueral-ling life to all those which bee thy faithfull seruants: grant vnto vs, Lord, sure hope of the life eueral-ling, that we being in this miserable world, may haue some taste and feeling of it in our hearts, and that not by our deseruing, but by the merits and deseruing of our Sauour Iesus Christ. Amen.

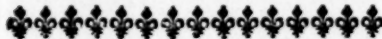
**O** Mercifull God, our onely aide, succour, and strength at all times: grant vnto vs, O Lord, that in the time of prosperity we be not proud, and so forget thee, but that with our whole heart and strength we may cleaue vnto thee: and in the time of aduersity, that we fall not into infidelity and desperation, but that alwayes with a constant faith, we may call for helpe vnto thee: grant this. O Lord, for our Advocates sake, and Sauour Iesus Christ. Amen.

*Sunday.*

**O** Almighty and mercifull Lord, which giuest vnto thy elect people the holy Ghost, as a sure pledge of thy heavenly kingdome: grant vnto vs, O Lord, thy holy Spirit, that he may beare witnesse with our spirit, that we be thy children, and heires of thy kingdome, and that by the operation of this Spirit, we may kill all carnall lusts, vnlawfull pleasures, concupiscences, euill affections, contrary vnto thy will, by our Sauour, and Lord Iesus Christ. Amen.

*A prayer for trust in God.*

**T**He beginning of the fall of man was trust in himselfe. The beginning of the restoring of man was distrust in himselfe, and trust in God. O most gracious and most wise guide, our Sauour Christ, which dost leade them the right way to immortal blessednesse, which truly and vnfaignedly trusting in thee, commit themselves to thee: grant vs, that like as we be blinde, and feeble indeed, so wee may take and repute our selues, that we presume not of our selues, to see to our selues, but so far to see, that alway we may haue thee before our eyes, to follow thee, being our guide, to be ready at thy call most obediently, and to commit our selues wholly vnto thee, that thou which onely knowest the way: mayest leade vs the same way vnto our heavenly desires, to thee with the Father and the holy Ghost be glory, for euer. Amen.



¶ Certaine godly prayers to be vsed for sundry purposes.

¶ *A generall confession of finnes to be said every Morning.*

**O** Almighty God, our heavenly Father, I confesse and acknowledge that I am a miserable and a wretched sinner, and haue manifold wayes most grievously transgressed thy most godly Commandments through wicked thoughts, vngodly lusts, sinfull words and deeds, committed in my whole life. In sinne am I borne and conceived, and there is no goodnesse in me, inasmuch as if thou shouldst enter into thy narrow iudgement with me, iudging me according vnto the same: I were neuer able to suffer and abide it, but must needs perish, and be damned for euer: So little helpe, comfort, or succour, is there either in me, or in any other creature. Onely this is my comfort (O heavenly Father) that thou didst not spare thy onely deare beloved Sonne, but didst giue him vp vnto the most bitter and most vile and dangerous death of the Crosse for me, that he might

to pay the ranfome for my finnes, satisfie thy iudgement, still, and pacifie thy wrath, reconcile mee againe vnto thee, and purchase mee thy grace and fauour, and eueral-ling life. Wherefore through the merit of his most bitter death and passion, and through his innocent blood-shedding, I beseech thee, O heavenly Father, that thou wilt vouchsafe to be gracious and mercifull vnto me, to forgive and pardon me all my finnes, to lighten my heart with thy holy Spirit, to reuew, confirme and strengthen me with a right and perfect faith, and to inflame mee in lone toward thee and my neighbours, that I may henceforth with a willing and glad heart walke as it becometh me, in thy most godly Commandements, and so glorifie and praise thee eueral-lingly. And also that I may with a free conscience and quiet heart, in all manner of temptations, afflictions, or necessities, and euen in the very pang of death, cry holdly, and meerly vnto thee, and say, *I belonne in God the Father Almighty, Maker of heauen and earth, &c.* But O Lord God, heavenly Father, to comfort my selfe in afflictions and temptation with these Articles of the Christian faith, it is not in my power, for faith is thy gift: and forasmuch as thou wilt be prayed vnto, and called vpon for it: I come vnto thee, to pray and beseech thee, both for that, and for all other my necessities, euen as thy dearely beloved Sonne our Sauour Iesus Christ himselfe hath taught vs. And from the very bottome of my heart, I cry and say, *Our father which art in heauen, &c.*

*Prayers to be said in the Morning.*

**O** Mercifull Lord God, heavenly Father, I render most high lauds, praise, and thanks vnto thee, that thou hast preferred me, both this night and all the times and dayes of my life hitherto, vnder thy protection, and hast suffered me to liue vnto this present houre. And I beseech thee heartily that thou wilt vouchsafe to receiue me this day, and the residue of my whole life from henceforth into thy tuition, ruling and governing me with thy holy Spirit, that all manner of darknesse, of misbelieve, infidelity, and of carnall lusts and afflictions, may be utterly chased and driven out of my heart, and that I may be iustified and saved both body and soule, through a right and perfect faith, and so walke in the light of thy most godly truth, to thy glory and praise, and to the profit and furtherance of my neighbour, through Iesus Christ our Lord and Sauour. Amen.

**A**ll possible thanks that we are able, we render vnto thee, O Lord Iesus Christ, for that thou hast willed this night past to bee prosperous vnto vs: and we beseech thee likewise to prosper all this same day vnto vs for thy glory, and for the health of our soule, and that thou which art the true light, not knowing any going down, and which art the Sonne eternall, giuing life, food, and gladnesse vnto all things, vouchsafe to shine into our mindes, that wee may not any where stumble or fall into any sinne, but may through thy good guiding and conducting come to the life eueral-ling. Amen.

**O** Lord Iesus Christ, which art the true Sonne of the world, euermore arising, and neuer going downe, which by thy most wholesome appearing and sight, dost bring forth, preserve, nourish, and refresh all things, as well that are in heauen, as also that are on earth: wee beseech thee mercifully and fauourably to shine into our hearts, that thy night and darknesse of sinnes, and the misdeeds

errors



## Godly prayers.

creatures on every side driven away, thou brightly shining within our hearts, wee may all our life space goe without any stumbling or offence, and may decently, and seemely walke (as in the day time) being pure and cleane from the workes of darknesse, and abounding in all good works, which God hath prepared for vs to walke in, which with the Father and the holy Ghost, liuest and reignest for euer and euer. Amen.

**O** God, and Lord Iesus Christ, thou knowest, yea, and hast also taught vs, how great the infirmity and weaknesse of man is, and how certaine a thing it is, that he can doe nothing without thy godly helpe. If man trust in himselfe, it cannot be auoided, but that hee must run headlong, and fall into a thousand vndoings and mischiefs. Oh, our Father, haue thou pity and compassion vpon the weaknesse of vs thy children, be thou prest and ready to helpe vs, alwayes shewing thy mercy vpon vs, and prospering whatsoever wee godly goe about, so that thou giuing vs light, we may see what things are truly good indeed: thou encouraging vs, wee may haue an earnest desire to the same: and thou being our guide, wee may come where to obtaine them: for we haue nothing but distrust in our selues, do yeeld and commit our selues fully and wholly vnto thee alone, which workest all things in all creatures, to thy honour and glory. So be it.

### *A prayer against temptation.*

**O** Lord Iesus Christ, the onely stay and defence of our mortall state, our onely hope, our onely saluation, our glory, and our triumph, who in the flesh (which thou hadst for our onely cause taken vpon thee) didst suffer thy selfe to be tempted of Satan, and who onely and alone of all men didst viterly overcome and vanquish sinne, death, the world, the deuill, and all the kingdome of hell: and whatsoever thou hast so ouercommended, for our behoofe it is that thou hast ouercommended it; neither hath it beene thy will to haue any of thy seruants to keepe battell, or fight with any of the foresaid euils, but of purpose to reward vs with a crowne of the more glory for it: And to the intent that thou mightest likewise overthrow in thine owne person, as thou hadst before done thee) vnto vs thy souldiers (O Lion most victorious of the tribe of Iudah) strength against the roaring lion which continually wandereth to and fro, seeking whom he may deuoure. Thou being that same Serpent, the true giner of health and life, that was nailed on high vpon a tree, giue vnto vs (thy silly ones) willesse against the deceitfull awaiting of the most subtil serpent. Thou being a Lambe as white as snow, the vanquisher of Satans tyranny, giue vnto vs thy little sheepe, the strength and vertue of thy Spirit, that being in our owne selues weak and feeble, and in thee strong and valiant, wee may withstand and overcome all assaults of the deuill, so that our ghostly enemy may not glory on vs, but being conquered through thee, we may giue thanks to thy mercy, which neuer leauest them destitute that put their trust in thee: who liuest and reignest God for euer without end. Amen.

### *A prayer for the obtaining of wisdom.*

**O** God of our fathers, and Lord of mercy, thou that hast made all things with thy Word, and ordained man through thy wisdom, that hee should haue dominion ouer the creatures which

thou hast made, that hee should order the world according to equity and rightconnesse, and execute iudgement with a true heart: giue me wisdom which is euer about thy seat, and put me not out from among thy children: for I thy seruant, and sonne of thy hand-maid, am a feeble person, of a short time, and too young to the vnderstanding of thy iudgement and Lawes: yea, though a man be neuer so perfect among the children of men, yet if thy wisdom be not with him, he shall be nothing worth. O send thy wisdom out of thy holy heauens, and vpon the Throne of thy Maiesty, that she may be with thee, and labour with thee, that I may know what is acceptable in thy sight, for shee knoweth and vnderstandeth all things, and she shall conduct me right soberly in thy workes, and preferre me in her power, so shall my workes be acceptable. Amen.

### *A prayer against worldly carelesse.*

**O** Most deare and tender Father, our defender and nourisher, endue vs with thy grace, that we may cast off the great blindness of our mindes, and carelesse of worldly things, and may put our whole study and care in keeping thy whole Law, and that we may labour and trauell for our necessities in this life, like the birds of the aire, and the lilies of the field without care. For thou hast promised to be carefull for vs, and hast commanded that vpon thee wee should cast all our care: which liuest and reignest world without end. Amen.

### *A prayer necessary for all persons.*

**O** Mercifull God. I a wretched sinner acknowledge my selfe bound to keepe thy holy commandments, but yet vnable to performe them, and to be accepted for iust, without the righteousness of Iesus Christ thy onely Sonne, who hath perfectly fulfilled thy Law, to iustifie all them that beleene and trust in him. Therefore grant me grace, I beseech thee, to be occupied in doing of good workes, which thou commandest in holy Scripture, all the dayes of my life, to thy glory: and yet to trust onely in thy mercy, and in Christs merits, to be purged from my sinnes, and not in my good workes be they neuer so many. Giue me grace to loue thy holy Word feruently, to search the Scriptures diligently, to reade them humbly, to vnderstand them truly, to liue after them effectually. Order my life so, O Lord, that it may be alway acceptable vnto thee. Giue mee grace not to reioyce in anything that displeaseth thee, but euermore to delight in those things that please thee, be they neuer so contrary to my desires. Teach me so to pray, that my petitions may be graciously heard of thee. Keepe mee vpright among diuersities of opinions and iudgements in the world, that I neuer swaue from thy Truth taught in holy Scripture. In prosperitie, O Lord, saue me, that I waxe not proud. In aduersitie help mee, that I neither dispaire, nor blasphemeth thy holy Name, but taking it patiently, to giue thee thanks, and trust to be deliuered after thy pleasure: when I happen to fall into sinne through frailty, I beseech thee to worke true repentance in my heart, that I may be sorry without desperation, trust in thy mercy without presumption, that I may amend my life, and become truly religious without hypocrisie, lowly in heart without fainting, faithfull and trusty without deceit, merry without lightnesse, sad without mistif, sober without stoufinesse, content with mine owne without conceitnesse, to tell my neighbour his

## Godly prayers.

faults charitably without dissimulation, to instruct my household in thy Lawes truly, to obey our King and all Governours vnder him vnsainedly, to receiue all lawes and common ordinances (which disagree not from thy holy word) obediently, to pay euery man that which I owe vnto him truly, to backbite no man, nor slander my neighbour secretly, and to abhorre all vice, louing all goodnesse earnestly, O Lord, grant me thus to doe, for the glory of thy holy Name. Amen.

*A prayer for patience in trouble.*

**H**ow hast thou O Lord humbled and plucked me downe? I dare now vncleasnes make my prayers vnto thee, for thou art angry with me, but not without my deserving. Certainly I haue sinned, Lord I confesse it: I will not deny it: but oh my God I pardon my trespasses, release my debts, render now thy grace againe vnto me, stop my wounds, for I am all to plagued and beate: yet Lord, this notwithstanding, I abide patiently, and giue mine attendance on thee continually, waiting for reliefe at thy hand, and that not without skill, for I haue receiued a token of thy fauour and grace towards me, I meane thy Word of promise concerning Christ, who for me was offered on the crosse for a ranfome, and a sacrifice, and a price for my finnes: wherefore according to that thy promise, defend me, Lord, by thy right hand, and giue a gracious care to my requests, for all mans states are but vaine. Beat downe therefore mine enemies thine owne selfe, with thy power, which art my onely aid and protectour, O Lord God Almighty. Amen.

*A prayer to be said at night going to bed.*

**O** Mercifull Lord God heauenly Father, whether we sleepe or wake, liue or die, we are alwaies thine. Wherefore I beseech thee heartily, that thou wilt vouchsafe to take care and charge of me, and not suffer me to perish in the workes of darknesse, but to kindle the light of thy countenance in my heart, that thy godly knowledge may daily increase in me, through a right and pure faith, and that I may alwaies be found to walke and liue after thy will and pleasure, through Iesus Christ our Lord and Saviour. Amen.

*A prayer to be said at the houre of death.*

**O** Lord Iesus, which art the onely health of all men liuing, and the euermolting life of them

which die in faith: I wretched sinner, giue and submit my selfe wholly vnto thy most blessed will. And being sure that the thing cannot perish which is committed vnto thy mercy, willingly now I leaue this fraile and wicked flesh, in hope of the resurrection, which in better wise shall restore it to me againe. I beseech thee, most mercifull Lord Iesus Christ, that thou wilt by thy grace make strong my soule against all temptation, and that thou wilt conser and defend me with the buckler of thy mercy, against all the assaults of the deuill: I see and acknowledge that there is in my selfe no helpe of saluation, but all my confidence, hope and trust is in thy most mercifull goodnesse. I haue no merites, nor good workes which I can alledge before thee. Of finnes and euil workes (alas) I see a great heape, but through thy mercy I trust to be in the number of them to whom thou wilt not impute their finnes, but take and accept me for righteous and iust, and to be the inheritor of euermolting life. Thou mercifull Lord, wast borne for my sake, thou didst suffer both hunger and thirst for my sake, thou didst preach and teach, thou didst pray and fast for my sake, thou didst all good workes and deeds for my sake, thou didst suffer most grievous paines and torments for my sake. And finally, thou gavest thy most precious Body to die, and thy Blood to be shed on the crosse for my sake. Now most mercifull Saviour, let all these things profit me, which thou freely hast giuen me, that hast giuen thy selfe for me. Let thy Blood cleanse and wash away the spots and foulentie of my sins. Let thy righteousnesse hide and couer mine vnrightheousnesse. Let the merits of thy passion and Blood, be the satisfaction for my finnes. Giue me, Lord, thy grace, that my faith and saluation in thy Blood water not in me, but be euer firme and constant, that the hope of thy mercy, and life euermolting neuer decay in me, that charity waxe not cold in me. Finally, that the weaknesse of my flesh be not overcome with the feare of death. Grant me mercifull Saviour, that when death hath shut vp the eyes of my body, yet that the eyes of my soule may still behold and looke vpon thee, that when death hath taken away the vse of my tongue and speech, yet that my heart may cry, and say vnto thee, *In manus tuas, Domine, commendo spiritum meum*, (that is to say) O Lord into thy hands I giue and commit my soule: receiue my soule vnto thee. Amen.

## FINIS.

